



SILENT WAR

†

LORAIN HAMBLY

SILENT WAR

by

Lorraine Hambly, © 2020

Contents

Acknowledgement

Chapter One	Imprisonment	page 5
Chapter Two	The Sun is Not Ours	page 8
Chapter Three	1492	page 16
Chapter Four	What the Invaders Have Planned	page 24
Chapter Five	Torture Done in Plain Sight	page 32
Chapter Six	My Testimony	page 38
Chapter Seven	As Easy as Taking Candy from a Baby	page 118
Chapter Eight	Get the Fat Pigs off Our Backs	page 123
Chapter Nine	Messages from the Outside	page 128
Addendum		page 137
Postscript		page 138

Acknowledgement

I wish to thank Karen Stewart, previously employed as an analyst for the US National Security Agency, for her permission to reprint the letter which she wrote to the officers of the US Federal Bureau of Intelligence's InfraGard program.

Chapter One

Imprisonment

“See the world as it really is” – ‘Mrs Dalloway’, Virginia Woolf

When I hear New Zealanders say, “We are so lucky to be living in a free country”, my tongue cleaves to the roof of my mouth and my stomach knots in protest. We have been indoctrinated to believe that we are free. However, Spirit who sees through the charade, told me of our civilization, “Freedom: they all knew what it was but none of them had ever experienced it”. What a sad and mournful judgment about the imprisonment of humankind.

Over millennia, the enemy has convinced the people of a false narrative of our world. They have made their officers our heroes and their script our comfort blanket, all the while using witchcraft and lies to shroud their activities in secrecy. They have also weaved the latter into the fabric of society to create something resembling a straitjacket for humanity, which restrains its movements as it is led towards annihilation. Nonetheless, humanity is militant in the enemy’s defence; Spirit calling it the *anchor reserve* because it provides the enemy a safe mooring in our world.

Spirit, whom I have quoted word for word, spoke to me while I slept. Most often, he is the Being whom we know as Jesus, an allegation supported by the fact that the last statement I was told was that there would be, “No more interviews”. Jesus’ advice has always been transmitted in sentences fully formed but I find it almost impossible to convey how I receive them. I have always seen words visually and it is the same with the advice that I have received but then, I also heard the words spoken as well.

Humanity’s gaolers are the Illuminati, otherwise known as the ‘global elite’, many of whom reside in the world’s governments where they can ensure their critics are labelled as either delusional or as enemies of the State. Spirit said “One of the most effective things they can do is to form a political party and change the name of it without telling anyone”. In other words, Spirit believes our representatives in government are two-faced liars, a judgment which is evidenced by the fact that they have even granted themselves the legal right to tell lies. The US Government’s Information and Educational Exchange Act of 1948 legalised the practice of spreading propaganda abroad to drum up support for its foreign wars although it was not supposed to distribute those same lies within America. However, in 2012 the country’s former President, Barack Obama, amended the 1948 Act to create what is popularly called the Smith-Mundt Act and now the US Government can legally distribute lies to the media to be broadcast to the people. Given that the One World Government exists in all but name, all the world’s governments are party to the same duplicity.

Only the criminally ignorant still believe the fantasy that the destruction in the US on 11 September 2001, otherwise known as ‘9/11’, was perpetrated by Al-Qaeda. The Illuminati pulled off that lie with the full support of the world’s media and now they have let loose with another massive porkie, using the media to allege a coronavirus threatens humanity. However, that allegation is a lie constructed to herd humanity to its annihilation. Illuminatus, David Rockefeller, said in 1994 when addressing the United Nations Business Council:- “We are on the verge of global transformation. All we need is the right global crisis and the nations will accept the New World Order.” That “right global crisis” is the pandemic, planned previously in the boardrooms of the Illuminati, who have also deployed the tactic common to all psychopaths of isolating their victims, using lockdowns to render them powerless.

Spirit is crying out against humanity's apathy and has warned me of the horrors to come. However, if humankind stands up now against its oppressors, it still has a fighting chance to live as the Creator intended.

The Illuminati administer their prison from several regions in the world, which are not part of the countries which bear their footprint and neither do they pay them any taxes or adhere to their laws. The three enclaves are the sovereign territory of the Vatican City State, and the private corporations of the City of London and of Washington DC. 'DC' refers to the District of Columbia, which was privatised in 1871, whose residents would have to wait until 1961 to vote in the US General Elections after an amendment was made to their Constitution to allow them to do so. The name 'Columbia' is a pseudonym for the mythological goddess known by several names, including Ishtar, Semiramis and Cybele, all of which were aliases of Jupiter.

Vatican City State (informally called Vatican City) became a sovereign territory in 1929. Sited within the city of Rome, it is the capital of the Catholic Church, the smallest country in the world, and the only country in the world which exists solely to administer a religion. The pope, as both the head of the Catholic Church and the King of Vatican City State, holds full legislative, executive and judicial powers for the country. He is lauded as being above any authority on Earth, although, to further protect him against due process, he was granted diplomatic immunity by the ex-US President, George W. Bush, in March 2007.

The Holy See is commonly referred to as the Vatican and is centred in Vatican City, where it administers its seat of government. It is a separate entity from Vatican City State, being a non-territorial institution and the oldest institution in the western world, existing continuously since the time of Imperial Rome. However, its special legal standing gives it the status of a state; enabling it to act for Vatican City in international affairs and to enter into agreements on its behalf, representatives of the world's countries and of organisations, such as the United Nations, not liaising with officers of Vatican City State but with those of the institution of the Holy See.

Pepin the Short (reign 751–768CE) was the king of the Franks who ruled present-day northern France, Belgium and western Germany. In 754CE, he gained control of northern Italy and, two years later, he officially conferred upon Pope Stephen II (reign 752–757CE) dominion over twenty Italian cities; creating the Papal States and making the pope for the first time a temporal ruler on Earth. Two years earlier, the Pope had presented the King with a forged deed, the *Donation of Constantine*, which stated that the pope was greater than the Roman Emperor and used it to persuade the King to have his armies protect the Roman Church. The Deed was dated 315CE and had allegedly been gifted by the late Roman Emperor Constantine (reign 306–337CE) to Pope Silvester I (reign 314–335CE) in return for him curing the former of leprosy and baptising him in the Catholic faith (although Constantine was not baptised until 337CE). The Church continued to use the Deed for the next seven hundred years to support its claims of political authority despite its authenticity having been contested since 1001. It was not until 1440 that a Catholic priest, Lorenzo Valla, proved the Deed a forgery and determined it was likely written in the same century in which it was presented to Pepin.

The Catholic popes ruled the Papal States until their dissolution in 1870, when the Italian army marched into Rome and seized power, and Rome and its regions were officially annexed to the Kingdom of Italy. The Catholic Church rejected the Roman annexation for many years, despite an electoral vote by the local citizens supporting the status quo. It was not until 1929, whilst Italy was under the dictatorship of Benito Mussolini (Italian Prime Minister 1922–1943), that the Lateran Pacts between the Kingdom of Italy and the Holy See established Vatican City as an independent sovereign

state within the country of Italy. In return and for monetary compensation, the Roman Church renounced its claims over the remainder of Rome and its regions, and the pope agreed to remain neutral in politics and in war.

The third enclave is the City of London Corporation, otherwise known as 'the Square Mile', which is a privately-owned corporation with its own constitution, flag and police force, and it elects its own mayor. Repeated attempts by the British people to have the City incorporated into the borough of Greater London have failed. Although the City was officially founded in 1191, and given the right to self-govern in 1199 by King John Plantagenet (reign 1199–1216), its inhabitants had enjoyed rights and privileges denied to the rest of the country since 43CE when the Romans first governed the region. In 1067, William the Conqueror (c.1028–1087), on becoming England's first Norman King, made those rights official.

When William the Conqueror assumed the throne of England, he also introduced the feudal system to Britain, whereby the British Sovereign took ownership of all the country's land. Then, in 1213, that ownership was transferred to the pope with the signing of the Treaty of Verona. In turn, in 1302, Pope Boniface VIII (reign 1294–1303) seized ownership of the entire world and its inhabitants when he issued a Papal Bull, which stated in essence that since Jesus Christ owned all of the world's possessions and souls but could not be its administrator, the pope as the self-proclaimed 'vicar of Christ' and all subsequent popes thereafter would act as his proxies on Earth. Boniface enjoyed a ménage à trois with a married woman and her daughter and was also known in Rome as a shameless paedophile.

Chapter Two

The Sun is Not Ours

“Let there be light”, (Genesis 1:3) — yeah, right

For six thousand years, humankind has been trapped in one long silent war which has raged since Jupiter careened into our atmosphere after Lucifer commanded him to destroy Earth. However, Jupiter failed in the task and Lucifer then determined that, to succeed in his quest, he first needed to remake the universe in his image. He had Jupiter create a son, the Sun, who together with his father destroyed the Earth’s original energy source which the Sun replaced in its stead. Spirit told me, “Lucifer sent Jupiter down to Earth to destroy it but he failed. The Sun is Jupiter’s, not ours. Ours was gentle energy.” Later I was told, “Jupiter took a thunderbolt from the Sun and destroyed it.” Armed with that information, that spiteful taunt, “Some of the biggest secrets are hidden in plain sight”, begins to make sense.

The legends of various cultures of the time reported there was a huge flood that caused the deaths of millions of people, which was a result of Jupiter entering our atmosphere in the late fifth millennium BCE. The legends also relate that two suns were later seen to blaze in the sky, keeping night at bay and causing endless days for most of the year, which occurred as the Sun usurped our energy source. Scientists now allege that what mankind witnessed as a second sun was the star, Vela, which Jupiter had caused to go supernova. The author, Richard W. Noone, wrote that the Great Pyramid of Giza was later built around 3000BCE to commemorate the supernova, as it is focused on the same spot where it occurred. He also said that the Nobel Prize recipient, Dr Anthony Hewish, while tracking astronomical anomalies in the heavens “demonstrated that ... strange rhythmic pulses were radio emissions from a star that had collapsed or blown itself up in the earth’s southern sky sometime around 4000BC”.⁽¹⁾

Sometime in the late 3rd millennium BCE, the demonic trinity of Lucifer, Jupiter and the Sun caused the planet, Mars, to become a barren, caustic wasteland. This statement is somewhat supported by the assertion of geologists, who state: “The present Martian landscape is less than 10,000 years old, judging from the lack of eroded rocks, despite violent Martian sandstorms.”⁽²⁾ Further, early Chinese astronomers called Mars the ‘fiery’ planet, obviously because it had been witnessed blazing in the sky, alight with fire for many years.

The destruction of Mars enabled the demonic trinity to assume control of our universe, directing life on Earth and events in the outer atmosphere. Spirit stated, “The universe was made 4,000 years ago and was stained with a particular pigment”. It therefore seems apparent that some of humanity once inhabited Mars and that the “pigment” which Spirit referred to was their blood and bone being dispersed throughout the universe after the planet was attacked. These allegations are given credence by the fact that multiple cultures from that time recorded that on Earth a sticky red dust fell from the sky. We can only wonder at how many times humanity has experienced its homelands being consumed by fire due to demonic forces, as Spirit also imparted to me the chilling observation:- “It is true in our deepest philosophies that blood is turned to stone.”

Spirit told me, “The demons take human form by bemusing the tales of others”. An example of this plagiarism can be found in the Book of Exodus, the authors of which misrepresented the reports of the aftermath of the celestial battle. They alleged God punished the Egyptians with ten plagues because their Pharaoh had refused to set the Israelites free and that the Israelite leader, Moses, initiated the first plague by striking the Nile River with his staff, contaminating its water and turning it

to blood. However, the Nile's bloodied waters were a result of the annihilation of the people of Mars by the demonic trinity of whom the Israelites and the biblical authors were the disciples. In addition, it is now known that the Israelites were never enslaved in Egypt. Furthermore, God punished the Egyptians with plagues for allowing the enemy to build pyramids on Egyptian land. Spirit calls the plague, 'droop' (a common description of the plague is that it causes the physiology of the victim to 'droop'), and stated of the treasonous, "They suffer from droop as a result of their mortal sins".

The Illuminati are prone to weight their lies with theories that have no basis in fact, one being Charles Darwin's (b.1809, d.1882) Theory of Evolution which is not proven by archaeological evidence and that even he later admitted having reservations about. Nonetheless, the enemy has convinced humanity the theory is fact and use it to prop up their lies about the cosmology of our universe, and many scientists appear to maintain the elite's version of the physics which support it. Bodes Law asserts there should be a planet between Mars and Jupiter, while Isaac Newton's (1642-1727) Laws of Motion are the basis on which the fallacy of the round Earth rests. Professor of Physics & Astronomy at Brigham Young University in Utah, Robert W. Bass, wrote when trying to enlarge upon the physics of Bodes Law to fit with Newtonian theory, "The observed resonant structure of the Solar System can be understood dynamically as the inevitable result of resonant perturbational evolution".⁽³⁾ The word 'perturbational' means the disturbance of a celestial body's motion caused by an outside influence. However, it was not some fantastical evolution which caused our original universe to be a distant memory but the work of the demonic trinity.

Spirit lamented of our universe, "I feel it is twisted out of shape and sound of all it was created to be"; while scientists taking a less emotive stance agree that the planets sustain radio emissions, creating an orchestra of sound and that Jupiter leads the orchestral symphony, and that Saturn, Neptune, and Uranus all follow Jupiter's lead. All four are called Jovian planets, the term being a derivation of Jove, one of the names by which the Imperial cult of ancient Rome referred to Jupiter. The term, 'By Jove', was a common exclamation in those times, used similarly as 'By God' is used today.

Before Mars was attacked and Jupiter was able to secure control of the universe, he first needed to ensure that pyramids were constructed on Earth to channel the destructive energy of the demonic trinity. He assumed human form and descended on Mount Hermon, the summit of which straddles the border between Syria and Lebanon. The southern border of the mountain range and the Golan Heights which lie to the east were previously the territory of Syria but have been under Israeli control since the six-day war of 1967.

Jupiter resided on the mountain's slopes, sharing his knowledge with the Canaanites who went on to settle the Levant in the regions now called northern Israel, Lebanon, and parts of Jordan and modern-day Syria. The Canaanites gave the land their family name, calling it the land of Canaan, which was later renamed Phoenicia. The group went on to invade Sumer (modern day Iraq), where they established a kingdom around 3800BCE. Some later returned to their ancestral homeland and intermarried with their relatives, the progeny of those unions settling around the base of Mount Hermon. There they introduced the worship of Baal/Jupiter, where the sacrifice of human beings was made a prerequisite and they constructed numerous structures to the anti-deity, including a large obelisk and a huge temple which are sited on the mountain above the Lebanese city of Baalbek, named for Baal/Jupiter. The remains of the temple are still evident, the Romans having rebuilt it in 332BCE. Two years earlier, Alexander the Great had renamed Baalbek 'Heliopolis', meaning 'the City of the Sun', after the Hebrew city of the same name in Egypt where the pyramid of Giza stands. In 15BCE, the former Baalbek became a Roman city when the colony became part of the Roman Empire.

Other descendants of the Canaanites extended their civilisation into Egypt around 3100BCE and made a deal with the land's occupants, as confirmed to me by Spirit who said, "The Jews and the Egyptians made an ancient deal". The trade was that Jupiter's son, the Sun, would assume human form in the figure of Horus and consummate a union with a female member of Egyptian aristocracy, the progeny of which would go on to rule the world as the Grail bloodline and in return, that progeny could erect pyramids on the Egyptian's land. Given that the Sun absconded from his place in the sky to close the deal, it makes perfect sense that the legends of multiple cultures record that around that time there was complete darkness for many months. Once the deal was consummated, the Egyptians rulers became "the Keepers of the Royal Secret", keeping silent about the ancestry of the bloodline and the capability of the pyramids, their silence also ensuring that the exploits of demonic trinity were transmogrified to become the foundation of all the prime religions which survive today.

The descendants of the illicit liaison between Horus and Egyptian aristocracy later became the priest-kings of the Hyksos, the Brotherhood of the Snake, who ruled Lower Egypt for several hundred years from their Dragon Court whilst laying claim to the Egyptian pyramids which their ancestors had built. The Dragon bloodline and the Grail bloodline are one and the same, and it is that bloodline, along with their ideological colleagues, that would eventually become known as the Illuminati. It is widely believed that it was Lucifer's seed which gave birth to the Grail bloodline. However, Lucifer is the initiator of evil who cannot create by his own efforts and only survives through the base desires of others. Spirit told me that it was "The children of Horus" who are the Grail bloodline, so it was through the union of Horus and an Egyptian that the Grail bloodline was birthed, their descendants being the self-proclaimed 'royals' who rule our world. That is why the royals have always held a fascination for, and closely guarded allegiance with, Egypt, which is evident in their penchant for adorning the castles where they live and the cities they purport to own with Egyptian iconography.

When the Hyksos rule of Egypt ended around 1360BCE, it was claimed that they were expelled from the country. However, Spirit told me, "The bloodline was encouraged not to centre but to spread out". Therefore, for centuries prior to that time and afterwards, the hybrids had migrated across the world at their own instigation. Everywhere they settled, they used their knowledge of the esoteric to secure their place amongst the elite and, given the knowledge which they traded, it is inevitable that those years are now touted as being a time of great advancement for mankind. The descendants of the Sun proceeded to inveigle themselves as the rulers of our world, enabling them to set the course whereby the species of humankind could suffer like the inhabitants of Mars had done and that the Earth too could be turned into a barren wasteland.

On leaving Egypt, some of the Hyksos sailed to Greece to join with other hybrid descendants who had settled there earlier, while a great many others went on to Iberia and to Judea. Others migrated west to Gaul (now France) to marry into the families of the Merovingian kings of the Franks. The bloodline also established kingdoms in Ireland and Great Britain, and they later joined with their European relatives to enforce their version of government ruled by successive popes under the guise of Christianity. The Merovingian descendants became the Carolingian, Tudor, Plantagenet, Stuart, Hapsburg, Hanoverian, Guelph, Bowes Lyon, Battenberg (Mountbatten), Guisse, Savoy, and Saxe-Coburg-Gotha (Queen Elizabeth II) families who, in turn, all gave birth to multiple other familial lines. The British royals only assumed the surname of Windsor in 1917, named after the real estate which the family had earlier purchased, in order to distance themselves from their German ancestry whilst England was at war with Germany.

It is no coincidence that the rulers of the world have always had a predilection for bedding their own relatives and not for love's sake but in a premeditated move by the bloodline to ensure that the reins

of power remain held within their grasp. The British Queen Victoria and Prince Albert were first cousins; their daughter, Queen Mary, married her second cousin once removed; and the daughter of Queen Mary, Queen Elizabeth II, married her third cousin, Prince Phillip.

The British royals claim they are part of the Grail bloodline, and that they are the descendants of King David of Judah, and of Jesus Christ. What they do not elucidate is that, as part of the Grail bloodline, they are the descendants of Horus whom the Biblical authors recreated in the guise of the biblical Jesus Christ, and that the names of the kings David and Solomon are pseudonyms for the bloodline's ancestors, Jupiter and the Sun respectively. King David's symbol, the six-pointed star called the Star of David, is the same symbol as that of Jupiter and is used to adorn Catholic churches the world over. The Jewish rank and file are ignorant of the true heritage of kings David and Solomon, just as Christians are ignorant of whom the biblical Jesus Christ represents. The British royals revere their ancient ancestor, Jupiter, as St. George, Prince Harry having married in St. George's Chapel on the grounds of Windsor Castle to the tune of the 'Song of Solomon'.

The kings and queens of royalty and the popes of the Roman Catholic religion claim their authority is divinely sanctioned by God, just as the Roman Emperors and the earlier priest kings of ancient Egypt and Mesopotamia before them had done. They also claim that the Bible affirms it is their divine right to rule the world. They are not lying. They just are not telling the whole truth. The 'God' they refer to is the demonic trinity. Further, the Old Testament was compiled in Babylon in the first millennium BCE by their biological and ideological ancestors. Moreover, it was the bloodline's ancestor, the Roman Emperor Constantine, who convened the Council of Nicaea in the 4th century to determine what texts would be included in the Bible, and another of their ancestors, King James I of the Stuarts, who commissioned the "authorised version" of the Bible in the 17th century and arranged for its publication and dispersal just prior to the New World being colonised.

When Constantine convened the Council of Nicaea in 325CE to determine what texts would be included in the Bible, he also made the opening address and supervised the proceedings. The participants numbered some 300 men, although more than 1,800 invitations had been extended to religious leaders, and those participants who disagreed with the verdicts were threatened with banishment and even with death. By the time of the Bible's compilation, the bloodline had ensured that many texts which conflicted with their false trail had been destroyed, a task which the Catholic Church later continued. The preface to my student's Bible admits that the New Testament is not complete and that there are a lot of gaps in its continuity. Those 'gaps' are caused by the inability of the bloodline to marry their lies.

Christianity had earlier been made the official religion of Rome in 312CE, after Constantine allegedly had a vision of a cross in the sky which the Church claims brought about his conversion to Christianity. However, not only is the religion a continuation of the worship of the demonic trinity but also, the cross originated with the Babylonian Tammuz, another alias for the Sun. As Constantine was a member of the Grail bloodline, his allegiance would have been to the demonic trinity. His whole life he was a worshipper of 'the unconquerable sun god', Sol Invictus, whom Imperial Rome had morphed from Mithras, both names having been aliases for the Sun. During his reign, he had coins inscribed with the words, "committed to the Invincible Sun" in Latin and he continued to build pagan statues and temples until his death. Furthermore, after Nicaea, he had his wife boiled alive and his relatives murdered by strangulation.

When Christianity was in its infancy it had no priesthood but only deacons and deaconesses who were equally responsible for collecting and distributing alms within their local communities. That independence was later neutered by the Catholic Church when it claimed ecclesiastical supremacy

and appointed the pope the ruler of all the Christian churches worldwide. However, there is no evidence in the Canons of the early Councils, when the Christian bishops met at Nicaea in 325CE and at Constantinople in 381CE to discuss church doctrine, that they had any knowledge that Rome was destined to be the Apostolic See or that a pontificate would have authority over other bishops across the Christian world.

The Catholic Church claims its authority is consolidated by apostolic succession via St. Peter, the alleged first Bishop of Rome, a position they claim he held for 25 years until he died a martyr's death in Rome in 67CE. However, even the Gospels of the fabricated Bible say that Peter was in Jerusalem when he and the Apostle Paul were supposed to have been martyred in Rome. The only documentation supporting the allegation that Peter was Rome's first bishop is the *Liber Pontificalis*, which has since been proven to be fraudulent, in which it is also written that Constantine had a solid bronze coffin made for Peter's body which was supposed to have been kept in the Vatican's Basilica of St Peter but which has never been seen. Even the editor of the national weekly magazine published by the Catholic Jesuit Order in the US, Father Raymond Schroth, has admitted, "The evidence for Peter's presence in Rome is not airtight (and) that's a nice way of putting it".⁽⁴⁾

The fact that the Roman Church was created as a continuation of the Sun cult is further evidenced by the obelisk erected at the instigation of Pope Sixtus V (1585-1590) in 1586, in St. Peter's Square in front of the Vatican and by the decoration which adorns it. Ever since its erection, all popes have faced this obelisk when addressing the faithful and conducting mass. Sourced centuries before its erection from the Egyptian city of Heliopolis, the obelisk now stands surrounded by paving stones that feature the twelve signs of the zodiac, which were represented in pre-Christian times by the twelve followers of Mithras and in post-Christian times by the twelve apostles. Given that the Freemasons allege the universe is the physical body of Jupiter and that scientists agree Jupiter is the leader of our universe, it follows that Jupiter holds the stars in place that make up the twelve signs of the zodiac and he is therefore able to direct our lives. Spirit noted as much, saying, "Lucifer has the world in chains" and that, "It was not meant to be like this".

Obelisks are phallic-shaped monuments which honour Jupiter in his guise as Baal. There are 28 ancient obelisks erected throughout the world, with six remaining in Egypt, and thirteen erected in Rome, which stand at key geomantic positions, that is, sites chosen with the use of divination. Cemeteries the world over feature numerous graves where the alleged 'founders' of the countries are buried whose graves all bear the bloodline's iconography, while the more prestigious amongst them often have obelisks built atop them. Obelisks also feature heavily in the architecture of buildings throughout the world and are a constant reminder of those who were birthed from the demonic to steal our birthright.

The disciples of the demonic trinity have successfully instated Jupiter as the supreme god above all others throughout the world. Posing as the Greeks' Zeus, Jupiter is the official god of numerous organisations including the United Nations and the European Union, while in the guise of St. George, he is the patron saint of many of the world's churches; countries (including England, Portugal, Ethiopia and Georgia); and cities (such as Freiburg, Moscow, and Beirut). His emblems are the eagle and the thunderbolt, the latter also being wielded by the Greeks' Zeus and by the Hindus' Shiva. The eagle was the emblem of the Holy Roman Empire and was later prolific in the iconography of the kings and queens of England; it was also the emblem of Germany's Third Reich and of Napoleon's France, and it remains the mascot of the USA, while the double-headed eagle is the emblem of the Freemasons and of Russia. In Greek mythology, Jupiter resided on Mount Olympus and the Greeks inaugurated the Olympic Games in his honour, which the Romans later adopted and now all the member countries of the United Nations have participants competing in the Games.

The disciples of the demonic have also crowned Jupiter with more names than any other god, his other aliases including Osiris, Ra, Titan, King David, Dan, Thor, Odin, Mazda, and Saint Peter, to name just a few. The Sun is second only to his father in the number of aliases he has acquired, including, but not limited to, Horus, Tammuz, Nimrod, Aten (Aton), Mithras, King Solomon, the biblical Jesus Christ, Melchizedek, and Sol Invictus.

The identities of the demonic trio have been further confused by various cultures co-joining each with the other, creating further variables of the original three – Jupiter being joined with Lucifer and Lucifer being joined with Horus, and so on. Amun of the Egyptians was a pseudonym of the anti-deity, Lucifer, who was presented to his disciples in the character of a human Ram-headed god with a ceremonial beard. The ancient Egyptians joined the ram-headed Amun with Ra/Jupiter to create a composite god called Amun-Ra or Amen-Re. They also joined the two to create Jupiter-Ammon which later took on the guise of the goat of Mendes. The Knights of Columbus is a Masonic Order charged with ensuring that the mores of the Jesuits form the foundation of the world's political systems. In 1946, John F. Kennedy led a goat to the Order's Knights Hall in Boston during a St. Patrick's Day parade. The elite-speak was that he did this "to show his humility" when in fact, he did it to publicly prove his allegiance to Lucifer as part of his initiation into the Masonic fraternity.

The conjoined Jupiter and Lucifer of Jupiter-Ammon was later renamed, Abraxas, who is credited with presiding over 365 heavens, an allusion to the fact that Jupiter acts as Lucifer's proxy in leading our universe. The Freemasons allege that Abraxas is the hidden God of the Bible who also presides over the 365 days of the Gregorian calendar, which was adopted at the instigation of Pope Gregory XIII (1572-1585) in 1582 and is now used worldwide. The Bishop Irenaeus (b. Early 2nd century, d. circa 202CE), whom the Catholic Church claims was its first great theologian, said, "The world and the heavens were created in honour of Abraxas, and Christ was not sent by the Maker of the world but by Abraxas". In other words, he was admitting in veiled terms that Lucifer initiated the remodelling of our universe and that Jupiter caused it, an act for which they are both "honoured", and that 'Jesus Christ' is an alias of the Sun who was created by Jupiter at the behest of Lucifer.

After Mars had been made a wasteland, the legends of various cultures of the world record that on Earth there was 'a hail of fiery stones'. The early philosophers and, more recently, many scientists, have attributed the hail to an encounter between a comet and the Earth but of course, have made no mention that it was the demonic who initiated it. The hail was later followed by further cataclysms including mountains being up-heaved and lava flowing in rivers, and the temperature of the world greatly increasing which caused rock to liquefy and the sea to boil in many places until the rivers and the oceans evaporated. Not only did the bloodline never admit that Jupiter caused the deluge that caused the deaths of millions of people when he invaded our universe, but they also never owned up to the fact that it was his son who caused the hail of fiery stones and still later, the fire which later enveloped the world. Instead, they promoted Jupiter as the world's heroic saviour who they said had lobbed his thunderbolt at the world to save it after it had been consumed by water and then by fire. However, they made no mention that Jupiter had taken the thunderbolt from his son – not in order to save the world but to destroy humankind's original energy source. Furthermore, the disciples of the demonic trinity also convinced the people that Jupiter saved mankind by bringing light and warmth to the world, enabling crops to grow but they failed to mention that the Sun had disappeared for a time while on demonic business to fulfil the deal with the Egyptians.

The bloodline's lies and omissions, and those of their disciples, enabled the perpetuation of the fantasy of a god who died and was then resurrected to save mankind. The Egyptians used it in their tale of Osiris, Isis and Horus, and the Babylonians in their tale of Semiramis, Nimrod, and Tammuz. In Egyptian mythology, Jupiter was killed by his brother, Typhon but was then reborn in human form to become Osiris; who partnered with his sister, Isis, after she had resurrected him from the dead and from this union Horus was born. In the Babylonian version of the saviour story, Nimrod partners with Semiramis but dies and is resurrected in a virgin birth as her son, Tammuz. Many people claim that the American Statue of Liberty, designed by a French Freemason, honours Semiramis carrying Nimrod's torch. Lady Liberty might depict Semiramis but the structure honours Jupiter, and the torch is a reference to his son, the Sun.

The disciples of Jupiter and the Sun also often revered their gods in the guise of each other. The name, Horus, was originally an alias of Jupiter that was later applied to his son, while the name, Isis, was also an alias of Jupiter but was later applied to his sister and partner, the alleged mother of Horus. However, given that Jupiter created the Sun without female assistance in a virgin birth, the role that Isis played in Egyptian mythology was only to make the birth of Horus appear more acceptable to humankind.

The Virgin Mary, in turn, is a recreation of the mythological Isis, both characters serving as a vehicle for the adoration of Jupiter – the original 'Virgin Mother' – and as role models for females as determined by the misogynist elite. However, when I asked Spirit to clarify who the Virgin Mary was, I was told "Our Lady, My Lady". Therefore, not only did the Biblical authors negate the importance of Mary as the partner of Jesus but they also denied her very existence, transplanting her with Isis in the guise of the mortal Virgin Mary.

The Bible not only deifies Jupiter as the Virgin Mary but it also pays homage to the Sun in the alias of Jesus Christ, who is the bloodline's saviour, not humanity's and whom they plan in his second coming will not save the world but destroy it with the aid of Lucifer and Jupiter. They admit as much in Jeremiah 51 and in Revelation 18, which intimate that 'Babylon' is to be destroyed by God using fire; 'Babylon' being the Earth and 'God' being the demonic trinity.

Spirit said, "God is many beings; (s/he is) multi-dimensional", therefore, humankind's God exists in many dimensions across both time and space, and comprises many beings, both female and male, including those beings we know as Jesus and Mary. Jesus also said, "I was the guardian of the ...? (*I did not catch all the words*) and the atmosphere... It was because of me that you are here." Of note is the use of the word 'was'. I was also told of God that "His throne hath been torn asunder".

The bloodline's god is also comprised of multiple beings, including Jupiter, the Sun, and Satan, the latter being the true name of Lucifer. They are separate entities but are reliant on each other for their survival. Spirit told me that "Jesus was taken over by God" meaning that the bloodline substituted Jesus with the Holy Trinity whom the Christians have inadvertently revered. Spirit also told me that "The Sun has never been seen as a god". I can only translate that statement to mean that the Sun *should* be considered a god, along with Jupiter and Lucifer, albeit a maleficent one. The Sun so often featured in conjunction with the pyramid in the Illuminati's iconography is known as "the eye of Horus", who performs as the demonic trinity's all-seeing eye. Led by Jupiter, and aided by the Illuminati and the pyramids, the Sun deploys catastrophes on Earth to encourage our civilisation's tread to a premature death.

1. '5/5/2000' by Richard W Noone, pg 150

2. bibliotecapleyades.net/ciencia/ciencia_indigo11.htm

3. 'Dynamical Derivation of Bode's Law' by Robert W Bass, Prof. Of Physics & Astronomy at Brigham Young University, a private research university located at Provo, Utah, and affiliated with the Church of Latter-Day Saints.
4. <https://www.nbcnewyork.com/national-international/pope-titles/1969678/>

Chapter Three

1492

“There are none as blind as those who will not see” – Anon

One night, Spirit told me “1492”, the numbers not meaning anything to me but, nonetheless, I struggled awake and wrote them down. The next morning, I did research on the internet only to discover that the numbers referred to a year that would prove seminal for the elite. In 1492, the Spanish royals and the Papacy closed their manacles around the Jews and Muslims of the Spanish Kingdom. It was also the year in which Christopher Columbus allegedly proved the Earth is round when he departed Spain with a flotilla of three ships and journeyed westward to the Americas.

In 1492, Queen Isabella I and her cousin and husband, King Ferdinand II, created the Spanish Kingdom after their army had conquered the region’s Muslim inhabitants and the last of the Moors in Grenada had surrendered to Catholic Spain. By 1502, the practice of Islam had been outlawed in the Kingdom. Despite the Spanish Muslims who remained converting to Christianity, their descendants, numbering more than 300,000 people, were also expelled a hundred years later, on the orders of the Catholic monarch, King Philip III.

In 1492, Ferdinand and Isabella issued their Edict of Expulsion, called the Alhambra Decree, which gave the Jews of the Kingdom four months to either convert to Catholicism or to leave the region. Around 50,000 Marrano and Converso Jews chose to remain, while hundreds of thousands of others chose exile. (The former were Jews who appeared to have converted to Catholicism but continued to practise Judaism in private while the latter were genuine conversions.) One year later, another 37,000 Jews would also be expelled from Ferdinand’s domain of Sicily. Many of the exiles migrated to northern Africa and to Turkey while some went to Portugal where Jews were still allowed to live until 1496, when they were forcibly baptised.

The bloodline had put in train the unification and Catholicising of Spain long before the Spanish Moors were conquered, and before they and the Jews were evicted from the Kingdom. The marriage of Ferdinand and Isabella in 1469 had united the various dominions of Spain, their control of the region and its people being maintained by the Church. Pope Sixtus IV (reign 1471–1484) then authorised the double pincers of the eviction Edict and the Spanish Inquisition in 1478 to ensure the region would become wholly Catholic. The Sistine Chapel, built between 1473 and 1481, was named after Sixtus, despite his fathering six illegitimate sons, one of which was conceived by his sister.

The French Inquisition had been operating in France since 1209 when Pope Innocent III (reign 1198–1216) launched a crusade against the Cathars, a religious group living in the Languedoc. By 1245, the group had largely been exterminated. After the genocide of the Cathars, the Inquisition continued to rage unchecked for the next six centuries. In 1252, Pope Innocent IV (reign 1243–1254) introduced the use of torture to force confessions which continued as a legal option of the Church until 1917. The Inquisition was at once maleficent and absurd. Pope Innocent VIII (reign 1484–1492), who ordered that all the cats of the witches who were due to be burned at the stake were also killed by burning, would later receive the first documented transfusion of blood, having received transfusions on his death bed from three boys, all of whom would die as a result.

The Inquisition proved a lucrative ruse for the bloodline given that the possessions of all those charged with heresy were forfeited to the Church. This practise continues today in that the proceeds of criminal activity are forfeited to the ‘Crown’, aka the Crown Empire, an international money cartel.

The Crown Empire was birthed by King William III of Orange in 1694 when he privatised the Bank of England and it is owned by the Church, while its public face is the banking arm of the Rothschild dynasty, one of the richest families in the world. Rothschild & Co has been the official banker for the Catholic Church since 1823 and it is also the banker for the majority of European black nobility, i.e. the royalty and aristocracy of Europe.

The Papacy has endeavoured to wipe from the annals of history the magnitude of the murders committed by its officers during the Inquisition and, thus, how much property the Church seized. However, Canon Llorente, secretary to the Inquisition in Madrid from 1790 to 1792 who had access to all the tribunal's archives, wrote in his *History of the Inquisition* that it was, "Estimated that in Spain alone, the number of condemned exceeded three million with 300,000 burned at the stake".⁽⁵⁾ The Spanish Inquisition did not cease until the early 19th century, with the last execution taking place in 1826. Despite the Vatican claiming that its Tribunal of the Holy Office of the Inquisition was abolished in 1908, it continues to function as the Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith. Cardinal Josef Ratzinger administered the Congregation for twenty-five years before being appointed pope as Benedict XVI (reign 2005–2013).

In 1492, Christopher Columbus (1451-1506) made the first of four voyages westward from Spain, making landfall in the Caribbean some two months later. The elite have painted him a hero who was seeking new lands where the Jews could settle to escape persecution, when in fact Columbus was party to the plan which brought their exile about. He was a Marrano Jew whose ancestry was from the bloodline families of the Aragons and Merovingians, the same as that of the Spanish royals, Ferdinand and Isabella. He was given prior knowledge of the pending Alhambra Decree in January 1492, three months before it was issued and he departed Spain on the 3rd of August, the day after the last remaining Jews who refused to convert to Catholicism had fled the country.

Columbus' financiers included the Merovingian bloodline of the Medici and Rene d'Anjou of the House of Anjou, who was the Grand Master of the Priure de Sion from 1418 to 1480, and he was sponsored by Leonardo da Vinci, the Grand Master of the Priure de Sion from 1510 to 1519. Isaac Newton, the English physicist and mathematician who was the creator of the theory of the Laws of Motion, was the Grand Master of the Priure de Sion from 1691 until 1727. The Priure de Sion is a secret society, comprised primarily of Jewish members of the Merovingian bloodline, whose original members were charged with ensuring that Jerusalem was retaken from the Muslims so that Solomon's Temple – the Sun Temple – could be rebuilt there, a task for which Columbus had specifically left money in his will. The rebuilding of the temple is necessary because the elite's disciples must perform a series of rites within the structure to enable the return of the 'Saviour' – their saviour, the Sun.

The Order of the Knights Templar was founded by the Priure de Sion as its military wing in the early 12th century. The group became known as the Pope's Army after it was officially endorsed by the Catholic Church in 1129. In 1139, Pope Innocent II issued a papal bull exempting the Order from paying taxes and its members from obedience to local laws, being answerable only to the pope. They were also given the right to build their own chapels and the right to pass through all borders without question. It was this Army which ousted the Muslims from Jerusalem in the Crusades.

The original disciples of the founder of the Priure de Sion wore a red cross on their clothing. The emblem was later called the 'Templar Cross' and also, the cross of St George, one of the many pseudonyms of Jupiter, after Pope Eugene IV (reign 1383-1447) decreed that only the Templar's could display it. The Cross was also emblazoned on the sails of the first ship in which Columbus sailed westward, so it seems apparent that Columbus was also a Templar.

On Friday, 13 October 1307, the French king, Philip IV, had 620 of the estimated 3,000 French Templar's living in France executed, although the Templar's had received advance warning of the raid and most escaped in a fleet of eighteen galley ships, many of which sailed to Scotland. It was from the latter group that the society of Freemasonry was birthed. In 1492, some of the Templar Knights briefly re-emerged as the Spanish Alumbrados before the Order morphed to become the all-male society of Jesuits in 1534. The Jesuits are disciples of the Sun, their insignia featuring a Black Sun superimposed with the initials 'IHS', having once belonged to Bacchus, another alias for the Sun. Hollywood portrays the Jesuits as missionaries whose early deeds included bravely travelling to the new lands recently discovered by Columbus to teach "the word of God". However, that portrayal is propaganda, given that the 'God' referred to is the demonic trinity and that the pre-eminent role of the Jesuits throughout history has been to seek the subjugation of humanity for the benefit of the elite. The Jesuits established the Inquisition in South America in Lima, Peru and Cartagena, Colombia, and in Mexico City within a couple of years of Columbus' explorations and they also invented concentration camps, establishing thirty communist work camps or *Reducciones* in Paraguay in the early 17th century in which they incarcerated an estimated 150,000 native Indians, forcing them to work without pay.

The word 'propaganda' means biased or misleading information that a government or organisation spreads in order to influence people's opinions and beliefs. It took on that meaning after first being used by Pope Gregory XV (reign 1621–1623) when he instituted the Congregation for the Propagation of the Faith in 1622 to spread Catholicism throughout the New World and by Pope Urban VIII (reign 1623–1644) when he established the College of Propaganda in 1627 to train priests to be missionaries.

The Templar's were originally known as the Poor Knights of the Temple of Solomon and their intentions were the same as that of their founders, that is, to pave the way for the Temple of Solomon to be rebuilt in Jerusalem. The use of the word 'poor' was a misnomer; the Templar's invented banking in the 12th century and by the next century, they had established a network of banks across Europe and had many thousands of manors across Europe in their care. After they morphed to become Jesuits, they were appointed treasurers to the Vatican, and to the French royal family. The execution of those Templar's who were not part of the elite's inner circle, by the ancestor of that same royal family just a few centuries earlier, is further evidence that humankind is used as pawns by the elite.

The elite's long-planned for One World Bank has slimed its way into existence. The Rothschild banking dynasty now controls the money of every single individual in the world on the Jesuits behalf, having control of every country's central bank. In the year 2000, there were seven countries left in the world whose central bank was not controlled by the Rothschild's including Afghanistan, Iraq, Sudan, Libya, Cuba, North Korea, and Iran. By the year 2003, six of those banks had succumbed to the Rothschild's, including that of Iraq after the US Military *invaded the country in the same year*, and in 2018 the world's last remaining independent central bank, being that of North Korea, also came under Rothschild control. Rothschild & Co also administers the World Bank and it is also the part-owner and controller of the International Monetary Fund (IMF) which is infamous for bankrupting the economies of countries throughout the world; ⁽⁶⁾ both the World Bank and the IMF are part of the United Nations system.

The complicity of the officers of the world's banks who have stayed diligently silent while the Rothschild's have gained control of the world's finances is obvious. That they are also complicit in the promotion of a vaccine to negate the supposed coronavirus is also obvious, their officers having had

their staff present an attitude of being under siege ever since the lockdowns came into force. It should be apparent to even the dim-witted that the reason the banks have coached their staff to behave like paranoids is because they intend to use the coronavirus to make the world cashless with the excuse that it will lessen infection, the same excuse they will use to corner people into having to accept the vaccine before they can access their savings.

Since the year 2000, in order to craft opinion and to ensure the elite's voice is the only one the majority get to hear, the six corporations that control the American media have been reduced to just five. In turn, those five corporations are owned by the country's six largest banks whose officers have the final say on what information is distributed. *Everything* the mainstream media broadcasts to the masses adheres to the elite party line, including all the religious and 'news' programs, and all the programs about space exploration, the ruling royalty, and the history of humankind. The encroachments made by the elite on media ownership are not actions that are committed in a vacuum but to ensure that humanity will be more than ready to suck up the elite's explanations as the bloodline enacts our demise.

Rothschild & Co promotes itself as being, "Consistently in the top ten global investment banks for mergers and acquisitions...In 2018, as with previous years, the Company was ranked 1st globally and 1st in Europe by number of completed M&A transactions".⁽⁷⁾ When it rebranded from its former name of N M Rothschild & Sons in 2011, the Company coyly admitted to being in control of the world financial market, stating its goal was to show that it held "a new global position as the fulcrum of the financial market".⁽⁸⁾ A fulcrum is the pivot point about which a lever turns, enabling the leverage of one part of something upon another part. The Rothschild's control of the world financial market is the fulcrum with which the elite plan to implement their New World Order. However, the power of a fulcrum can either be increased or decreased by changing its position. Likewise, if the money of the world were no longer controlled by the elite, perhaps mankind could scupper the Illuminati's demonic plans to murder and to steal.

In 1492, Rodrigo Borgia (1431–1503) of the Aragon bloodline was elected the first Spanish Pope, Alexander VI, after using his wealth to purchase the votes of seventeen cardinals. Alexander sired ten illegitimate children, including Cesare and Lucrezia, born to one of his mistresses. He gave Cesare lucrative church offices from the age of seven, including being made a cardinal at the age of 18 and he also appointed other relatives as cardinals. The Borgia family arranged several marriages for Lucrezia to advance their political ambitions. Her brother, Cesare, murdered her second husband and then, in 1497, he killed his own brother.

Pope Boniface VIII had already assumed ownership of the world and its inhabitants on behalf of the Catholic Church in 1302 and in 1493, Alexander VI issued another Papal Bull which granted official ownership of the New World to the Spanish Monarchs. In 1494, the Pope modified the Bull with the Treaty of Tordesillas, figuratively dividing the world in two and putting each half under the dominion of Portugal and Spain. King John II (reign 1481–1495) was the reigning monarch of Portugal at the time of the Treaty's signing and was succeeded by his first cousin, Manuel I (reign 1495–1521), the latter being married to the daughter of the monarchs, Ferdinand and Isabella, who ruled Spain at the time of Columbus' explorations. When his wife died within a couple of years, Manuel I married her sister. Both sisters were siblings to Catherine of Aragon who married King Henry VIII of England. On his second wife's death, Manuel I married the sister of the Holy Roman Emperor Charles V.

The Illuminati have proffered an ever-changing variety of storylines over the centuries to cloak the reasons why Columbus journeyed west. As well as their allegation that he was seeking a new homeland for the Jews, they latterly allege that he wanted to determine the size and shape of our

planet, and that he was trying to find a more expeditious trading route from Europe to China and India. However, it is evident from the history that the elite have not managed to edit that Columbus and his crew were the forward army tasked with securing the lands and resources of the New World for the elite, in the guise of the Spanish Crown, and that his sorties laid the groundwork for the pillaging of South America and Mexico by the Spanish Conquistadores. It is estimated that from the time Columbus first made landfall in the Caribbean until 1650, the Spanish took 181 tons of gold and 16,000 tons of silver from those regions, much of it being used to fund the elite's 'religious' wars and to construct their cathedrals, while the remainder was spent on frivolities, such as Chinese tea, silk, and porcelain. Columbus' journeys westward also paved the way for the Jesuit missionaries to destroy any scholarly works that they found there that contested the elite's fabricated account of creation and to convince the people that their version was the correct one.

On his second voyage in 1493, Columbus returned with an invasion force of seventeen ships and 1,200 men. Those men and their later colleagues rained down abject misery on the inhabitants of South and Central America. Within 200 years of Columbus' arrival in the Caribbean, the population of indigenous Americans was decimated by around 130 million people or 90 to 95 percent of the population, in large part due to the brutal regime of the invaders.

Only the credulous would believe that Columbus did not know where he was headed when he first sailed westward, his distant ancestors being the renowned seafarers, the Canaanites/Phoenicians, who traversed the world along with the Egyptians in pursuit of trade. The triple alliance of Phoenicia, Egypt and Libya is well-documented, lasting throughout much of the final two millennia BCE and an ancient stele found in a burial mound in the American State of Iowa bears inscriptions in the three ancient languages of the alliance. The Phoenicians established the Portuguese city of Lisbon as a commercial port around 1200 BCE. The name, 'Lisbon', translates to "safe harbour" in Phoenician – its strategic importance obvious given that the city lies on the west coast of the country directly opposite the regions of what would become the cities of New York and Boston, and the private corporation of Washington DC, on the east coast of North America. By the 13th century, Lisbon had become a favoured stop-off point for travellers journeying from the Mediterranean to England and Northern Europe and, by the 14th century, the competence of the Portuguese sailors was renowned across the world. Columbus went to Lisbon in 1476 to train as a sea captain and remained there for several years gathering nautical and geographical intelligence for his later journeys. He also married a Portuguese woman whose father was the governor of the island of Porto Santo in Madeira.

Columbus' journeys to the New World would see him later feted as having discovered America, despite his only making a brief landfall in Venezuela on his third journey, his never even sighting North America, and that both the American continents had been settled thousands of years before his arrival. In addition, the tales of sailors who ventured to the Americas long before Columbus set sail are numerous and it is known that the Egyptians, Irish, Welsh, Chinese, Scandinavians, and the Polynesians all visited the continents long before Columbus ventured there. It is also known that the Vikings founded a settlement on the northernmost tip of the Great Northern Peninsula of Canada five hundred years before Columbus' birth. As these facts have all become public knowledge in recent years, the elite have changed tack, downplaying Columbus as the discoverer of the New World and instead, they allege that he opened its doors to the rest of mankind. However, it can be deduced from an examination of the facts that the elite were orchestrating the lives of the world's people then just as they are managing the fate of humankind now under the fictive coronavirus pandemic. Pope Alexander's papal bull of 1493 forbade anyone but the elite's minions from travelling to the Americas and it was not until the King James Version of the Bible had been safely drafted and published more than one hundred years later that the elite allowed the New World to be colonised.

In 1937, the US President, F.D. Roosevelt, instituted the second Monday in October as Columbus Day after receiving a request from the Knights of Columbus to nominate a day on which to commemorate the explorer's alleged discovery. The annual holiday gave weight to the Illuminati's fictive universe in that Columbus' name became synonymous with the round Earth. The holiday's introduction was also timely for the Illuminati given that they would soon introduce WWII, which provided them numerous benefits, including getting intelligence agencies to do their bidding, the introduction of advanced technology and weaponry, and the opportunity to recruit for their era of "space exploration". Subsequently, from the mid-20th century onward, the lie that Columbus set sail because he wanted to prove that the Earth is round was secured in the minds of millions of schoolchildren worldwide by their tutors who stressed the identical theme that the explorer cemented his place in history by journeying heroically westward despite his niggling fear and his crew's terror that at any moment they might all fall off the edge of the earth. The propaganda eased civilisation into accepting the Illuminati's version of the universe as the latter seconded enormous amounts of money for its "research" of the universe. The journalists working for the elite-owned media in their turn have served to reinforce the round Earth lie and allege that it was common knowledge that the Earth is round when Columbus set sail, and that it had been since the third century BCE. They are scathing of anyone who questions the orthodox belief that the world is round, or rather, spherical, and assert that in 1492, only peasants believed that the Earth was flat "but all educated Europeans knew the Earth was round".⁽⁹⁾

The concept that the Earth is flat is considered by most of humanity to be a ridiculous notion, their having been indoctrinated with the elite's version of the universe. However, what is unbelievable is that NASA has managed to "lose" archives such as the original Apollo 11 high quality video and data telemetry, and the blueprints of certain machines, such as those of the Apollo Lunar Module and rover. NASA 'lost' its data because the 'space missions' were never what they were purported to be and their 'space vehicles' never left the Earth, let alone lifted off into outer space. The televised first moon landing of 20 July 1969 was a fantasy movie created in the studios of Hollywood with the complicity of the Freemasons, including Arthur C. Clarke, who is alleged to have developed in his 20s, the concept for NASA's satellite technology that enables today's global communication and who authored, "2001: A Space Odyssey", and Stanley Kubrick who directed the movie of Clarke's book.

Nearly every inhabitant of the Earth has witnessed it depicted as round on television and, likewise, few people could have escaped witnessing 'space exploration' as portrayed in the fantasy movies made by the moguls of Hollywood which have furthered the misnomer that the Earth is round. A plethora of accounts of alleged past and planned space travel fill our TV screens and bloat our minds. Just one day's normal viewing of television in New Zealand, on Sunday, 21 July 2019, featured the following programs: *One hour that changed the world*, (TV3), *The day we walked on the moon*, (Prime), *Moon landing*, (Choice), *Astronauts, toughest job in the world*, (Choice), *Toughest job in the universe*, (Choice), *First man*, (Sky Premiere), *From the Earth to the Moon*, (Jones Too), *Summer of rockets*, (Soho2), *Moon machines*, (Discovery), *Apollo, the lost tapes*, (Discovery), *Battle for the moon*, (History), *Beyond a year in space*, (History), *Apollo's moon shot*, (History), *The last man on the moon*, (History), and *8 Days to the moon and back*, (BBC Earth).

The term 'brainwashing', means to convince someone that something is true by repeatedly telling them that it is so, which is what the elite have achieved with their repeated depictions of the Earth as round on television. The medium, as used by the elite, could more accurately be called a 'brainwashing machine'. The totality of media ownership by the elite also affords them the opportunity to ensure that any information conveyed to the public on any given subject is limited, not enhanced. A 'professional' said on the TV program, *Antiques Roadshow*, that the Freemasons, "Have existed since the time of King Solomon...it has become more of a charitable organisation".⁽¹⁰⁾

In another episode, another 'professional' countered that by stating that the Freemasons, "Are remnants of a bygone age ... (and that they have existed) since the medieval period...part of British history that has all but disappeared".⁽¹¹⁾ Such 'experts' are not expected to give clarity to their statements which if it were provided would show that the tenets of Freemasonry are derived from the sun temples of ancient Egypt but the fraternity was not formally instituted until after the majority of the Knights Templar had fled from France to Scotland, during the medieval period. In another episode of the show, a 'professional' erroneously stated, "The Freemasons are the world's largest non-religious, non-political institution".⁽¹²⁾ It is no wonder people are ignorant of the menace of Freemasonry when supposed 'experts' are given authority to regularly slip misleading and even erroneous statements into their discourse.

Likewise, the education system is structured to ensure that teachers only reiterate what the curriculum dictates they teach, the content of which only reinforces the elite's lies as evidenced by the legitimising of Freemasonry in the education system. I found when studying for my Certificate in Museum Studies that the alleged history of Freemasonry was a recurrent part of the curricula in which the organisation was whitewashed with lies such as it is the bulwark of democracy and that it built the infrastructure of New Zealand. However, anything the country has achieved has been despite Freemasonry, not because of it. How could the Freemasons have built the country's infrastructure when they are always skiving off to secretly do the bidding of the Illuminati? The only contribution they have made has been to assist in the closing up of any holes in the barbed wire of our prison and it is them who have reaped the benefits as the elite have sold off the country's infrastructure to fund their planned annihilation of humanity.

The elite have purposely used television to de-educate humanity. The one thing we can be certain of is that our universe is nothing like what we have been taught, not by the priests, not by our governments, not by our educators, and not by the lying TV programmers. William Casey, a former Director of the CIA (1981–1987) and a Roman Catholic Jesuit said, "We'll know our disinformation program is complete when everything the American public believes is false".

Television programmers serve to compound humanity's ignorance by promoting a wholly erroneous storyline. For example, the creators of National Geographic's, *The Eight Planets*, intentionally seek to muddy our understanding of the universe, alleging that the planets are "eight planetary siblings" which form "one family". Wrong! The Earth has never been a sibling to the Jovian planets and neither does the group constitute a "family".

The descendants of Jupiter spread out across the world in order to ensure not only that his worship was promulgated but, also, that the civilisation of humankind came to believe the universe is structured according to the bloodline's version when in reality it is a far cry from that cold, foreign space. Spirit told me that "The universe is a very small space"; a statement which seems completely at odds with "the vast universe" as portrayed by the TV programmers and the various space agencies of the world. The last transit of Venus was in 2012 while I was living on the Chatham Islands. As Venus traversed the face of the Sun, it was visible for about eight hours throughout the whole of the day, its size tiny in comparison to the Sun. Given that the Sun is much smaller than we have been led to believe, so too are the planets. Further, our very understanding of the word, 'planet', is another deception of the bloodline to lead us away from the truth of Creation. In addition, Spirit also told me that "The smallest thing is the biggest thing". Is that a reference to our Moon?

The Vatican, the criminal 'leaders' of the world and the various space agencies are all mired in the deception that we inhabit a globe which revolves around the Sun which is at the centre of our universe. However, the universe as we know it is a construct of the Illuminati's imagination. Their

lies have ensured that billions of dollars have been given to them to allegedly fund space “research” – the Apollo Space Program alone having cost US\$24 billion or around US\$100 billion in today’s money – when in fact, it has been used by the elite to fund secret ops to progress their agenda, thus getting the rank and file of humanity to pay for its own annihilation. In rebuttal of the allegation that the world is round, Spirit told me one night, “The Earth is flat”. Spirit also told me that the lie of the round Earth is “the hook on the line of a sinker”; the elite have hooked humanity with the lie that Earth is round and it is drowning us. That lie has been stuck fast as a fact in the trough of common knowledge and it has degraded the psyche of mankind. It is because of that lie that humanity has been convinced of a succession of other lies which include the makeup of our universe and the exorbitant amount of money required to research it, and the possibility that aliens exist in outer space.

Spirit told me, “Prove the flat earth theory and save the world”. I was also told, “Peace is in our hands” and that if humanity could prove the Earth is flat that “Years of peace” would ensue. Spirit also said that the “Schoolchildren are the ...? (*I cannot decipher my night-time writing*) and they will carry it forward”. Spirit also repeated to me several times to study the “shadows”. The “award-winning British photographer, David Persey, is convinced the Moon pictures are fake. In his book, he shows anomalies in light/shadows which can only be accounted for with multiple light sources. The only source of light on the Moon should be the Sun, but pictures show some shadows longer than others, shadows cast in different directions in the same picture, and certain undeniably spot lit areas.” ⁽¹³⁾

Despite Spirit’s advice, I did not trust that as a non-scientific person I could prove that the Earth is flat and I did not put all my effort into that endeavour and thus, the little effort that I did apply in that direction met with naught.

5. www.keithhunt.com/Whore1.html
6. unitypublishing.com/Government/IMF.htm
7. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rothschild_%26_Co
8. rothschildandco.com
9. <https://www.latimes.com/archives/la-xpm-1987-10-12-vw-8979-story.html>
10. Antiques Roadshow, 17/08/2017
11. Antiques Roadshow, 14/09/2017
12. Antiques Roadshow, 17/08/2017
13. https://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/atlantean_conspiracy/atlantean_conspiracy47.htm

Chapter Four

What the Invaders Have Planned

“... An army bred for a single purpose to destroy the world of men”
– Stated by character, ‘Aragon’, in *The Two Towers* from *The Lord of the Rings* movies,
based on the books by JRR Tolkien ⁽¹⁴⁾

The bloodline has groomed a vast human army in order to maintain their rule of our world. The commanders of that army come from the upper rungs of secret societies such as the Freemasons while its foot soldiers come from the lower rungs of those societies. The Freemasons armour of duplicity protects them from identification by everyone but their brother Masons, who they alert to their presence with secret handshakes and the use of specific body language.

The oft-quoted maxim of the Freemasons that some of the “biggest secrets are hidden in plain sight” exposes that their senior members, at least, are aware that the Sun was not made by the Creator. Likewise, they must also be aware that Lucifer instigated the remodelling of our universe because they call him its “Great Architect” and that Jupiter directs the course of the universe because they say that it is his physical body. It follows that if the Masons had defended their knowledge publicly instead of vainly labelling it, ‘secret’, humankind would not have been so easily duped about what the planets are, and the lies of the round Earth and of ‘space travel’ would have never gained a foothold, and humankind would not now be facing annihilation. Therefore, the Masons should be charged with treason. In response, they would likely argue that it is only by their individual effort that each of them has gained an understanding of the esoteric: “To the wise the subject of the symbol is obvious, while to the ignorant the figure remains inscrutable.” ⁽¹⁵⁾ However, the only requirement of that ‘effort’ is that they participate in black magic, an act which is always at the expense of the rest of humanity.

Spirit told me that the battle between the forces of good and evil is not caused by the concealment of the truth but by those who use witchcraft to dupe humanity and to gain a leg-up in society. It is widely accepted that Freemasons initially join their fraternity as an avenue to advance materially in society. However, what the majority of outsiders do not understand is that the theory of Freemasonry is derived from the Kabbalah, a series of magical rites dating back to ancient Egypt which are practised by the higher initiates of Judaism. Masons only progress through their society’s ranks if they also participate in that witchcraft which renders the rest of humankind’s freewill inoperable. The bloodline and their ideological colleagues use the craft to influence humanity’s most innocent decisions and *all* of its major decisions as evidenced by the fact that forty-two out of forty-three American presidents have been descendants of the Merovingian King John Plantagenet of England, as discovered by American teenager, Bridge Anne d’Avignon. As of ten years ago, 16 of those Presidents were Freemasons, as were “41 Federal Judges, 60 congressmen, 14 members of the Judiciary Committee and 18 Senators” ⁽¹⁶⁾ of the US Government.

The voting system in New Zealand is also ‘managed’. Twenty-five years ago, its government scrapped the first-past-the-post voting system to adopt MMP or mixed member proportional voting, allegedly to ensure that no one political party would win a majority of seats in the house. In reality, MMP has enabled the least preferable to rule; a coalition of the Labour Party, New Zealand First, and the Green Party now governs despite 63.1 percent of the population not voting Labour, 92.8 percent not voting New Zealand First, and 93.7 percent not voting for the Greens. Further, the person who has the final decision on which of those electoral candidates should proceed to govern the country, did not win his seat but nonetheless, his Party has installed five of its nine members in Parliament. Given that

the elite predetermines who rules New Zealand, it can only be surmised a macabre joke that its citizens are liable to prosecution if they do not cast a vote in their country's General Elections, as if their votes make one whit of difference to the intended outcome.

The philosophical ancestors of the Freemasons were the Egyptian priests of Isis (Jupiter) who called the time of the two suns, when Jupiter introduced his son to our world, the 'Anno Lucis' or the year of light. They drew up a timetable which their heirs, the Freemasons, call the 'Masonic Calendar of Light', in which they annotated what would happen in the heavens to mark the passage of six thousand years, when events similar to those that occurred during the latter stages of celestial battle could be repeated but in a much smaller timeframe, including the frying of the Earth and the evaporation of the oceans. The expiration date of the Masons' 'Calendar of Light' was around the turn of the 21st century.

The priests of the Roman Empire imitated the priests of Isis by adopting the shaved head in silent homage to the Sun and more recently, TV programming and media advertising has been awash with similar shaven-headed men in expectation that the Sun will soon aid his father, Jupiter, to rule the world. There are of course many men who innocently shave their heads and have no idea that the act signifies more than a mere fashion statement, while many disciples of the Sun do not shave their heads. However, it is a favoured haircut by many of them, including hundreds of thousands of soldiers, sports coaches, road construction workers, Secret Service agents and policemen around the world. To name several men who have adopted the shaved head in New Zealand: Christopher Luxon, who now leads the Prime Minister's Business Advisory Council; Mike Clement, the Deputy Commissioner of the country's Police force; and the former Kiwi Build chief, Stephen Barclay, who performed abysmally and resigned after only six months in the job.

The US Government and the Vatican monitor the astrological portents outlined in the Mason's calendar as they occur in the outer atmosphere using a telescope they jointly own in order to adhere to Lucifer's timeline of destruction. The telescope the organisations use is the largest in the world and was originally given the acronym of LUCIFER but was renamed with the benign LUCI after civilians began to question why an alleged religious institution would align itself with the glorification of an evil entity.

The elite plan for humanity to be immolated in a fire that will engulf the Earth in 2025, a similar destruction to that experienced by the inhabitants of Mars whose blood and bone was dispersed throughout the universe. The imminent burning of the Earth is confirmed by Spirit who told me "2025 is the year of evil", that "the temperatures of the world will increase", that "The Earth will burn for four years" and that "The time of fire should be taken seriously from start to finish". Spirit said further that "Terrible things are going to happen". You can take it from me that Spirit is the master of the understatement. Spirit also said that "The world will be turned to ruins."

My father recounted that towards the end of the Second World War, when he was a teenager in Romania, a Jewish man, some sort of undercover operative who was obviously a Zionist, came to his home and said that "the Americans would burn in their own fat", a statement which elicits a horrific picture of what the global elite plan will happen to humankind during the Great Burn. There are several denominations of Zionists, many of whom are innocent of corruption. The traitors hide amongst them pretending to be Jews when they are in fact Jesuits.

The elite recently introduced the excuse they plan to use to explain the burning of the Earth to the world's inhabitants. Scientists maintain that the Sun follows an 11 year cycle of calm and stormy activity. In September 2020, scientists from NASA together with officers of the National Oceanic &

Atmospheric Administration (NOAA) announced that a new solar cycle has begun and that the Sun will be at its zenith in July 2025, heralding a time of extreme space weather which will likely include, they say, solar flares and eruptions on the Sun, and for communications to be disrupted on Earth.

(Note: Spirit's warnings that "2025 is the year of evil", that "the temperatures of the world will increase", that "The Earth will burn for four years" and that "The time of fire should be taken seriously from start to finish" were all included in the text that the author distributed to the public via multiple addresses on Facebook in June 2020 and earlier, by other means, several months before the announcement made by NASA and NOAA.)

Spirit said, "In the future, no oceans are featured on the planet", so it seems that the Great Burn will once again cause the oceans to run dry. Spirit also told me that the whole of Wainuiomata, a satellite suburb of Wellington, New Zealand, which has a population of around 20,000 people, will be burnt to the ground after a single house catches fire. Considering that Spirit is warning that the temperatures are going to increase and that the oceans are going to run dry, we can assume that the reason why Wainuiomata will be left to be consumed in flames is that there will be no water left to fight the fire. The Illuminati have always made sure that laws are enacted ahead of their requirement, enabling them to constantly move forward with their agenda and, since 9/11, in the guise of 'national security', they have introduced laws worldwide restricting the movement of the civilian population, which have been enacted under the 'coronavirus'. As a result, during the lockdowns the entire population of Wainui was trapped in the valley and not allowed to leave by the authorities. We can therefore predict that when the suburb catches fire, there will be no escape for its residents and that this same scenario will likely be repeated worldwide.

When Spirit told me that "In the future, no oceans are featured on the planet", I was also told "Under Lucifer, Melchizedek cannot drain the oceans by himself". Christians believe that Melchizedek is an alias of Jesus Christ, not understanding that both names are pseudonyms for the Sun in human form. In the Bible, Melchizedek is first mentioned in Genesis 14:18 where it is stated, "Then Melchizedek king of Salem brought out bread and wine; he was the priest of the God Most High". A Biblical scholar has interpreted this passage as follows: "This person was the epitome of righteousness, and since no human is inherently righteous, it is evident that he could not be human...Paul reveals to us some of the most important traits of Melchizedek, all of which rule out that he was a mortal human. He is clearly describing someone who is a member of the Godhead. The person Paul describes as being the priest of the Most High God who met Abraham is none other than a pre-incarnate appearance of Jesus Christ." ⁽¹⁷⁾ However, "the priest of the Most High God" refers to the Sun paying respect to the bloodline's 'God' aka Abraxas, the Freemason's "hidden god of the Bible" and therefore, the use of the term, 'Godhead', leaves us wondering as to the writer's allegiance, given that he could just as well be referencing the demonic trinity. Moreover, even if Melchizedek is not mortal, that does not make him 'righteous'. Furthermore, the Apostle Paul stated that Melchizedek was "Without father, without mother, without genealogy; having neither beginning of days, nor end of life; but having been made like the Son of God". (Hebrews 7:1-3) However, the biblical authors have failed to clarify that 'Melchizedek' references the Sun as does the phrase, "the son of God", which means the Sun being the son of the bloodline's god, Jupiter. The Rothschild family who are so prevalent in all the Illuminati's machinations to subjugate humanity are known as "servants of the Order of Melchizedek".

Although Spirit said Melchizedek cannot fry the Earth and cause the oceans to run dry by himself the pyramids which are structured to aid him already exist and, further, the bloodline plans to perform the necessary rites to empower the Sun in the Temple of Solomon once it has been rebuilt. The abomination will occur under the leadership of the present pope, who is a Jesuit – a disciple of the

Sun. The Jesuits have pledged for centuries to ensure the rebuilding of the Solomon's Temple, as have their Order's founders, the members of the Priore de Sion, who have also played a significant role in promoting the fallacy that the Earth is round.

The historical narrative is that when the Babylonian King Nebuchadnezzar II conquered Jerusalem in 586BCE, he destroyed the first Temple of Solomon; which had supposedly been built in the tenth century BCE, however, no evidence of that temple's construction has been found. The rebuilding of the temple is also the secret agenda of the (Jesuit) Zionists. One would think that if the original temple existed, they would have made every effort to expose it but instead, they have forbidden any serious excavation of the site. The (alleged second) Temple of Solomon was built in Jerusalem around 516BCE, which the Romans later destroyed in 70AD, along with the tribal genealogical records of the region. In 135CE, the Emperor Hadrian completed the building of another Temple of Solomon (aka the Sun) on the same site.

All Israeli Prime Ministers have been Zionists who have via a variety of fraudulent texts and backed by the criminal United Nations organisation promoted the fable that the land of Israel is the birthright of the Jews but, nonetheless, have handed ownership of Jerusalem over to the Vatican. Palestine became the State of Israel in 1948, which has its capital in Jerusalem's Old City. However, the sovereignty of that city is not held by the Israelis but by the Vatican under the Oslo Accord of 1993. The British Military won Palestine in 1917, after which the British government drafted the Balfour Agreement – in the form of a private letter addressed to Baron Rothschild, creating the State of Israel to allegedly provide “a national home for the Jewish people”. In reality, the State of Israel was created to encourage the Jewish settlers to ready the country for the time when the Vatican would move in.

Before Armageddon, when the four years of the frying of the Earth begins, the Illuminati will allege that an asteroid attack or something similar threatens the Earth. It is widely believed that the elite will stage the attack and respond to the fakery with destructive force; Western Europe will be made uninhabitable, providing the Roman Church the excuse to move to Israel so that the Temple of Solomon can be rebuilt to enable the ensuing conflagration. The attack will be staged but only insofar as the demonic trinity with the aid of the Illuminati will cause it, and it will result in a hail of fiery stones raining down on the inhabitants of Earth, similar to what happened in the 3rd millennium BCE. The holocaust is confirmed by Spirit who told me, “A storm is coming” and also, “A rain that is not a rain”. Is the latter nuclear fallout?

It is written in the Book of Revelations that before ‘Prince Melchizedek’ can appear – in other words, before the Sun can immolate our world – ‘ten jubilees’ must exist but the ‘Ten Assistances’ managed by the 19,000 member, male-only Jesuit Order are already established across the world. The ‘asteroid attack’ will provide the Illuminati the excuse to herd humanity into their Assistances and prevent the organisation of a mass rebellion by the citizens of the Earth, an assertion verified by an actor in one of the *Hunger Games* movies who said with an exaggerated nod and a wink, “Without the districts, there would be riots in the capital”.⁽¹⁸⁾ Another by-product of the ‘asteroid attack’ will be food shortages, which the Illuminati plan to use as an excuse to begin culling humanity. As the ex-US Secretary of State and Knight of Malta, Henry Kissinger, put succinctly, “Control oil and you control nations, control food and you control the people”.

Spirit told me that after the Earth has burned for four years, the Illuminati will “emerge from underground”. It is common knowledge that in recent years the elite have built numerous underground safe houses in which to reside while Armageddon rages. There are 57 underground bases in the US, and 439 bunkers in the entire world, all of which are controlled and

maintained by the Illuminati. The Brazilian bunker in Sao Paulo can provide accommodation for 5,000 people for up to ten years. It can therefore be estimated that the Illuminati have built underground safe houses for at least two million of their brethren to outwait the Great Burn while the remainder of humanity's eight billion people will die from starvation, immolation or be culled.

After the Illuminati have emerged from underground, they will enact their New World Order, which will be administered by a single Church/State government which will have control of a One World Bank, a One World Army, and a One World Religion. An Interfaith Declaration for the creation of a One World Religion was issued in 1994, after a series of meetings over the previous decade at which the main participants were the British royal, Prince Phillip, and the servant of Melchizedek, Sir Evelyn Rothschild. In addition, some of the Illuminati's senior representatives are members of the Bilderberg Group which has met annually for years to ensure that Baal's enthronement as the King of the Earth is on track for delivery. A Freemason said when interviewed, "The Bilderberg's are a church".⁽¹⁹⁾ The statement confirms that the Freemasons regard the Illuminati as the expectant priests of the New World Order's One World Religion. It is absurd that the psychotic Illuminati plan to front a religion and that their sycophantic minions, the multiple-faced Freemasons, consider themselves the moral arbiters of society. These are the men who wear the *Witches Britches* which they drop for Lucifer every chance they get.

The administration of the New World Order will be achieved with the assistance of officers of the United Nations (UN). Several months before the attack on Pearl Harbour in December 1941, the former American President, Franklin D Roosevelt (who had since the inception of the war with Germany manoeuvred his countrymen to join forces with the allies) and the British Prime Minister, Winston Churchill, held secret talks after which they issued a press release; the contents of which became the Atlantic Charter which later established the foundations of the UN. In January 1942, twenty-six nations signed a 'Declaration by United Nations' in which they pledged support for the principles of the Charter including pledging themselves to continue their joint war effort and not to make peace separately. Then in June 1945, the month after Germany had surrendered and several months before the Japanese also surrendered, fifty countries signed the Charter in San Francisco. The orchestrated timing of these events sounds a claxon that both world wars were timed and prolonged by the bloodline to serve their purposes not the least of which was to establish the UN as the manacles with which to arrest the world.

Spirit told me that after the Great Burn "The Earth becomes a dry place where Baal reigns", thus, after the Sun has been empowered to assume control of the world for four years while it burns the Earth, Baal/Jupiter will figuratively assume the throne of the world when his worship will be made compulsory. Under the New World Order, the remnants of humanity will be forced to abide by the 'rule of law' also known as the 'Law of Moses' or the Torah. H.W. Bush, the ex-President of the United States of America (1989–1993), stated that society will operate "under the rule of the law", and his son, George W. Bush, another ex-US President (2001–2009), along with the Russian President, Vladimir Putin, issued a joint statement on 13 November 2001 – just one month after 9/11 – which read, "Our countries are embarked on a new relationship for the 21st century, founded on a commitment to the values of democracy, the free market, and the rule of law".⁽²⁰⁾

The text of the Torah was co-authored in Babylon by the biological descendants and the ideological disciples of the demonic trinity, including the Egyptian priests and some of the "exiled" Hyksos, from around the seventh to the third centuries BCE. Defendants of the Torah claim that it was authored by Moses although according to its own text, he lived more than one thousand years prior to when it was written. Alternatively, competing evidence suggests that the Babylonian king and Canaanite, Hammurabi, who ruled Mesopotamia during the early 2nd millennium BCE just prior to when the

Torah was written, received the Code of Law aka the Law of Moses from Marduk who was better known to the Romans as Jupiter.

The Torah consists of five books called Genesis, Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, and Deuteronomy. The content of these books biblical scholars describe as follows: Genesis gives the Hebrew account of creation and the history of the Jews before their exile to Egypt; while Exodus includes a recollection of their time there and their subsequent deliverance from slavery, and an account of the covenant that God made with Abraham as well as a review of the Ten Commandments which God gave to Moses on Mt Sinai; Leviticus is mostly concerned with priests and their duties; while Numbers is the history of the Israelites as they wandered for forty years in the wilderness with Moses; and, lastly, Deuteronomy is Moses recounting God's laws.

However, Spirit has shown both the biblical and the evolutionary history of creation to be fallacies. In addition, those of the bloodline who went to Egypt in the guise of the 'Israelites' were not exiled but went there on their own cognisance. Furthermore, as already stated, it is now accepted as fact that the Israelites were never enslaved and neither is there a shred of archaeological evidence to support the allegation that a mass of people wandered in the desert for forty years. With regard to the covenant God is said to have made with Abraham in which he awarded the land of Israel to the Jews whom he had chosen to be the teachers of mankind, the 'God' referred to is demonic trinity; the "chosen people" are the descendants of the invaders, Jupiter and the Sun, who want ownership of Israel to aid the Sun who is pregnant with the promise of destruction; and that any lessons that the bloodline, masquerading as Jews, intends to teach humanity it would be better off not having to learn. Furthermore, the Ten Commandments are the law that the latter have repeatedly said the remnants of humanity must abide by under the New World Order.

Moreover, it is alleged in the Bible that Abraham was born in the city-state of Ur in ancient Mesopotamia and that God commanded him to lead the Israelites and go to the land of Canaan in order to annihilate its residents, the Canaanites. However, not only is there is no evidence that Abraham existed but also, the Canaanites were the ancestors of the 'Israelites' who had departed Canaan more than two thousand years previously to eventually become the Hyksos. In addition, archaeological evidence proves that the Canaanite cities were not destroyed and they show continuity of occupation to the present day.

Wind forward several generations to the time of Abraham's grandson, Jacob, whose story begins when we read that the mother of Jacob learnt that her other son, Esau, planned to kill Jacob because he was jealous of the favouritism shown to him by their father, Isaac. Jacob's mother told him to escape Esau's threat by leaving Canaan and going to the land of Haran where he was to find a wife in order to propagate the lineage of his grandfather, Abraham. While Jacob was travelling, he arrived at a "certain place" and rested. He went to sleep and dreamt of a ladder which reached to Heaven from Earth, on which he saw angels ascending and descending. However, immediately before Spirit told me that "The Earth is flat", I was told, "Jacob's Ladder is flat", therefore, angels do not walk up and down a mythic ladder to a Heaven high in the sky as inferred in the Bible because Heaven is here on the (flat) Earth. The idea of Heaven being a realm high above us is a diversion of the Illuminati to confuse us about the fabric of our universe. Spirit also told me that there is a "Parallel universe" which I believe is Heaven here on Earth but in another dimension.

Many people have assumed that the final pope before Armageddon will be the Antichrist. However, it is Jupiter's son, the Sun, who is the Antichrist. Many also believe that the Antichrist must have a bloodline that can be traced directly back to King David and have nominated various members of the British royal family and other persons of high rank within the Illuminati to fulfil that role. However,

given that the father and son duo, Kings David and Solomon are further representations of Jupiter and the Sun, the latter certainly qualifies as the direct descendant of the alleged 'King David'.

The Jesuit, Pope Francis, is the Antichrist's "associate", the false prophet, who will assist the Antichrist to destroy the world. Pope Francis is the pirate captain at the helm of our ship steering it to its fiery end who has been chomping at the bit to front his one world religion having made numerous statements in support of it. Remember that little girl purposely knocking Pope Francis' hat off in 2017? Children are so honest.

In Imperial Rome, which was known as a Baal (Jupiter) city, the Pontifex Maximus or Supreme Pontiff was the chief high priest who was considered the bridge between the people and their god, Jupiter. Julius Caesar was made Pontifex Maximus in 63BCE; he was succeeded by his great nephew, Gaius Octavius (reign 27BCE to 14CE), who took the title in 12BCE while the Roman Emperor, Constantine, assumed the title in 325CE, the same year in which he convened the Council of Nicaea. In 376CE, the title of Pontifex Maximus was no longer bestowed on the Roman Emperors but on the Bishops of Rome instead who later carried the title of pope as well. Pope Francis is the current holder of the title and uses @pontifex as his Twitter handle.

The Papacy claims that to keep world order and to give meaning to the lives of more than one billion Catholics, the Roman religion must survive. How can living a lie give meaning to our lives? The lies of the papacy have long denied humankind the opportunity to live in a world that it was intended we would inhabit. The Roman religion is devoted to the demonic and its 'world order' serves the elite. It was via the Vatican's ratlines that 30,000 Nazis were smuggled out of Europe to work in the US Government's infant space program at the end of WWII; it was the Catholic hierarchy who gave the Military Junta in Argentina the go-ahead to stage a coup in 1976 in which 30,000 people who were opposed to American interference in Latin America were subsequently murdered;⁽²¹⁾ and it was Pope Francis as the reigning Jesuit in the region at the time who collaborated with the Junta and was complicit in the handover of those people to the death squads.

The Freemasons call the lidless open eye that is featured on US currency, "the eye of the Phoenix". Freemason, Manly P Hall, stated, "The Phoenix, it is said, lives for five hundred years and at its death, its body opens and the new-born Phoenix emerges".⁽²²⁾ The year, 2045, will have seen the elapse of five hundred years since 1545 when the Catholic Council of Trent convened to reclaim the moral high ground and to reiterate papal authority after the Reformation. Five hundred years later, 2045 will be the year when the Roman Church assumes control of the world as a Church/State Government, openly enforcing the worship of Baal/Jupiter and sermonizing to a congregation of automatons, any survivors of the Great Burn having been forced to accept the 'Mark of the Beast'.

The primary motive of the elite is not the imprisonment of humankind but the destruction of its soul. I was told by Spirit that I am "a Returnee" and that "People never let go of the people they love the most". From this information, I assume that we are given the opportunity to live multiple lifetimes but we always have the same soul which is immortal and does not die when our physical body dies, and that the people we love in this life, we have also loved in past lives. However, the elite plan to destroy the souls of humankind by ensuring that any survivors of the holocaust will have robotics incorporated into their bodies. The science is called transhumanism and its supporters are called Humanists whose emblem is an 'H'. Spirit told me, "They are enclosed in an 'H', which you do when you consider it a master plan", which translates to mean that the Illuminati's grand plan is that all humans from six months of age will be lobotomised, having a large chunk of their frontal lobe amputated to be replaced with artificial intelligence technology.

Eugenics is the study and science of gene manipulation to overcome weaknesses inherent in living beings. The Illuminati and the upper level Freemasons are seen to sympathise with the misfortunes of those with inherited diseases and push eugenics on their behalf. However, they only do so to ensure the destruction of all living things by perfecting the sciences of transhumanism and the roboticising of insects and animals. Once the New World Order is installed, the sciences of eugenics and transhumanism will become fused to be collectively known as 'Eugenicism'. Spirit told me, "In final insult to (the true) God, people will want to be eugenecised to forget the pain", so some people will willingly accept the incorporation of robotics into their bodies to try to escape the trauma they suffer living under the New World Order.

The Illuminati are masters at turning the truth on its head and having waged a propaganda campaign to instil in humanity the belief that only one life is granted to each of us, they have excused their research into transhumanism by saying that it provides humankind the opportunity to become immortal, alleging their investigations will enable human beings to achieve "digital immortality by uploading their minds to computers".⁽²³⁾ Further, the Humanists at their 2012 conference, which they labelled the 'Global Futures 2045 International Congress', boasted that 2045 will herald the 'Singularity', "The moment when humanity will physically combine with machines to allow humans to live outside of the physical body, with robot 'avatar' bodies, and overcome disease, pain and even death".⁽²⁴⁾

Spirit laid that posturing bare by saying of the transhumans, "They spend their days at their keyboards relaying information by electrical impulse"; and showed me a man who had received the 'Mark of the Beast', sitting at a computer, his fingers having been surgically wired to the artificial intelligence in his head while the rest of his body only served as a vehicle to enable the work he was doing. The seizure of humankind's souls will not be such a massive undertaking as one might imagine, given that by 2045 the majority of the Earth's inhabitants will have been immolated in the Great Burn. The video of the humanist's 2045 Congress ended with a lidless open eye, a reference to the Sun which studies mankind dispassionately as it aids in our demise.

News reports around the beginning of February 2018 recounted how the New Zealand Director General of Health, Dr Chai Chuah, spent over a quarter of a million dollars in December 2017, a few months before he quit his job, on an 'educational' course for himself in America and to bring six people to New Zealand (NZ) to hold 'technology' workshops. Dr Chuah was the Health Dept employee who 'mistakenly' overfunded six of NZ's DHBs (District Health Boards) and underfunded four others. There is little doubt that the over-allocation of funding to the six DHBs was a premeditated error and that the excess funding was used for covert operations within the NZ Health Service. The course that Dr Chuah attended for nine days was at the Singularity University in California, founded by the futurist, Ray Kurzweil, who also co-founded the Singularity Institute for Artificial Intelligence. The Singularity University offers a range of courses hosted by NASA while a founding sponsor of the University was Google which many informed people believe is a corporate front for the intelligence agencies.

14. "This is similar to Tolkien's description of his experience in WWI":
Editor's note in military-quotes.com/forum/lord-rings-quotes-t594.html
15. Manly P Hall, "The Secret Teachings of All Ages", pg. 20
16. <https://hollowhoax.com/2018/05/06/linking-zionism-occult-freemasonry/>
17. www.biblestudy.org/basicart/who-was-melchizedek.html
18. As uttered by one of the actors in one of the 'Hunger Games' movies
19. 'Forbidden History', NZ History channel, 27 September 2018
20. georgebush-whitehouse.archives.gov/news/releases/2001/11/20011114-3.html
21. www.evilyoshida.com/thread-7724.html
22. Manly P Hall, 'The Secret Destiny of America', 1958, p176-177,
23. digitaljournal.com/article/352787
24. beginningandend.com/category/oneworldorder/transhumanism/

Chapter Five

Torture done in Plain Sight

State Sanctioned Torture, by Anon

“To give extreme physical or mental anguish to”✓

“Done in secret”✓

“Gives the perpetrator a feeling of power”✓

“Achieved with the aid of more than one person”✓

“Ultimate aim is the annihilation of the tortured”✓

“Sanctioned by the State”✓

On 9/11, the Illuminati heralded the closing chapters of its great stage play, *The Dark Con of Man*, with the destruction of the Twin Towers of the World Trade Centre (WTC) in New York and part of the Pentagon in Washington DC. Although the attacks on 9/11 were orchestrated by the Israeli intelligence agency, Mossad, all the member governments of the United Nations were complicit in the deception that it was a terrorist attack that caused the destruction, their amenability due to them being agents of the Illuminati.

The Twin Towers were purposely built to withstand the impact of a plane flying into them and a weight of evidence has since proved that explosives caused the buildings to implode in controlled demolitions. Further, it is obvious from unadulterated news feed from non-Illuminati-owned sources, that at the time of the explosions, no aircraft were anywhere in the vicinity of the Towers but the Illuminati used computer graphics to superimpose the phantom aircraft on the bulletins broadcast to the public. One of the planes shown lodged in one of the towers after impact had its nose cone exiting intact the other side of the building, yet it is well-known that even a bird strike will easily destroy any aircraft's nose cone, let alone impact with steel and masonry. When the Pentagon was attacked on the same day, the US Government and its allies claimed that terrorists used a Boeing 757 to crash into the building but no reasonable explanation has been provided as to why the crash site elicited a lack of plane debris and, significantly, no engine parts of a 757 were found. Moreover, the US Government attributed the collapse of the third WTC building, No. 7, to fire. However, that would make it the only high rise building in the world to have collapsed due to that cause and in addition, 'journalists' working for the BBC reported WTC7's collapse more than twenty minutes *before* it actually fell.

The Comptroller of the Pentagon on 9/11 had previously been employed as a defence contractor specialising in electronic warfare technologies where as part of a team he contributed to a paper which called for “A new Pearl Harbor”. ⁽²⁵⁾ That information supports the allegation that both the attack on Pearl Harbour by the Japanese and the destruction caused on 9/11 were premeditated acts instigated by the Illuminati. The Pearl Harbour attack provided the catalyst which propelled the formerly recalcitrant Americans into WWII but it “was not a surprise attack ... several weeks prior to the attack, US Secretary of State, Cordell Hull, informed his journalist friend, Joe Lieb, that Japan would attack Pearl Harbour on 7 December 1941”. ⁽²⁶⁾ The newspaper, the ‘Honolulu Advertizer’ also published a news release verifying the attack before it happened.

The attack on 9/11 provided the Illuminati the excuse it needed to justify to the American people and its allies the US Government's subsequent invasion of Iraq in 2003. George W. Bush, who was the US President at the time, had previously told a Texan evangelist in the lead-up to announcing his candidacy for the US presidency, “I feel like God wants me to run for President...I sense my country is going to need me...something is going to happen”. ⁽²⁷⁾ Bush ‘felt’ something was going to happen

because he and the rest of the Illuminati planned that it would, an allegation corroborated by John F. Kennedy who said, “Things do not happen, things are made to happen”.

Bush and the former US Secretary of State, Colin Powell, further encouraged the American Military’s invasion of Iraq by manufacturing intelligence that alleged the country possessed weapons of mass destruction and mobile factories to manufacture chemical weapons. However, post-invasion no weapons of mass destruction were found nor was there evidence of either chemical or nuclear installations when UN Inspectors destroyed Iraq’s arsenal of weapons in 1991 at the end of the Gulf War. Also, to further encourage a feeling of panic among American civilians post 9/11, a series of anthrax attacks were carried out by scientists for the US Government against its country’s citizens. “A senior FBI official says that the FBI was actually *told* to blame the Anthrax attacks on Al Qaeda by White House officials.” ⁽²⁸⁾ Many civilians across the world also attended protest marches opposing the imminent invasion but their representatives in government, as per usual, chose to ignore their concerns.

The Illuminati used the events of 9/11 to ensure that laws were subsequently enforced worldwide to further deny the liberty of individuals. Previously, from 1956, the FBI and the CIA jointly operated a secret international surveillance program called COINTELPRO, an acronym for Counter Intelligence Program. Up until 1971, agents of the US intelligence service targeted an estimated 20,000 people that its government considered a threat to their operations including anti-war protestors, civil rights activists, and black nationalists. Although COINTELPRO was officially terminated in 1971, there is a wealth of evidence that it continued operating until it was replaced with the US Patriot Act on 26 October 2001, several weeks after 9/11. The Illuminati has since embellished the Patriot Act with multiple additive Acts which have given the intelligence agencies on behalf of the US Government, the legal right to monitor the lives of law-abiding people, thereby legitimising those actions which previously had been considered illegal, in order to “strengthen national security” and to “fight the war on terror”. That monitoring includes their right to wiretap telephones, peruse email and Internet activity, and search the banking records of private citizens, all without the need for a court order, and to search people’s homes and businesses without their knowledge or consent.

As with the US Patriot Act, the UK Government’s Digital Economy Bill also gave the British tentacle of the Five Eyes the same authority. The Bill was renamed, *Mastering the Internet* after the public complained of its unwarranted overreach into their private lives. The British Government asserts that only people who are the subject of police or security service investigations are the subject of surveillance. However, it is obvious that the refinements made to the American COINTELPRO, to its British counterpart, and to the laws of all the world’s countries exist solely to provide the Illuminati the opportunity to progress their agenda and have nothing whatsoever to do with fighting the fictitious “war on terror”.

Government representatives who refuse to be party to the Illuminati’s machinations are quickly dealt to such as the Labour Prime Minister of Australia, Gough Whitlam (1972–1975) who was sacked by the country’s Governor General, Sir John Kerr, in November 1975 and replaced by the Liberal Party Leader, Malcolm Fraser (1975–1983). It was later found that Fraser had been party to the consultations about the former’s sacking along with Kerr, Prince Charles, the Queen, and the Queen’s private secretary. Whitlam was sacked because he refused to comply with a secret agreement of which he had been kept ignorant until 1973. That Agreement is the Five Eyes, which was formed between the US and the UK in 1946, with Canada joining in 1948, and Australia and New Zealand in 1956, followed afterward by other countries including West Germany, the Philippines and several Nordic countries. The Agreement entails that any information collected by the intelligence agencies

of the Five Eyes in the course of their spying on the communications of private citizens is shared amongst the group. The general public was kept ignorant of the Agreement's existence for many decades, the Australians not being informed until 2005, after the events of 9/11 which the Five Eyes used as an excuse to even further expand their surveillance capabilities, especially with regard to the worldwide web.

The world's secret service agencies are a Trojan horse filled with soldiers working to protect the interests of the Illuminati as evidenced by the fact that the intelligence gathered by the allied countries ultimately ends up at the elite's centre of operations, the Federal Intelligence Service (FIS) in Switzerland, which exchanged data with around one hundred foreign spy agencies in 2017. Karen Stewart, a former intelligence analyst for the National Security Agency (NSA) said, "Intelligence agencies are now globally fused and are not actually under the control of any single government. This includes your CIA and NSA ... the CIA is not actually headquartered in Langley. This is only a branch office, so to speak. It is headquartered ... in Switzerland." ⁽²⁹⁾

The intelligence agencies and the Military do not serve to defend the liberty of mankind but rather, they exploit humanity to progress the elite's agenda to annihilate it. Sociologist, Professor Lisa Martino Taylor, researched the covert ops that the US Army conducted on Americans citizens throughout the 1950s and 60s, including the testing of radiological weapons in several US cities. ⁽³⁰⁾ Her findings confirmed that the US Army purposely used American civilians as guinea pigs by dispersing into the atmosphere the radioactive compound, zinc cadmium sulphide, via vehicles and aeroplanes, and by installing chemical sprayers on the roofs of buildings, so that the government could measure the poison's effect on the unwitting public. Thousands of people breathed in the poison, the greatest concentration of which was sprayed near a housing complex in St. Louis which housed over ten thousand low income people, seventy percent of whom were children under the age of twelve. Declassified documents have revealed that the Army never conducted follow-up studies to determine if the compound caused long-term health issues and the details of whether the compound was radioactive remain secret. After years of poverty and crime, in 1972, the US Government had the housing complex demolished. The testing in St. Louis has been linked to US Radium, a company which no longer exists but was notorious for fighting lawsuits filed against it for the radioactive contamination of its workers and which was subsequently found legally liable in causing their horrific, painful deaths.

The US Office of Strategic Services (OSS) was the precursor to the US Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) and was created by President Franklin D Roosevelt in 1942, who appointed Catholic Knight of Malta, William Donovan, as its director. The following excerpt elucidates the psychotic mindset that was instrumental in creating the CIA, describing what its officers consider is the Agency's role in society. It is taken from "*An Invisible Empire*", an after-action report sent by Carleton Coon to the Agency's Director.

(S)ome other power, some third class of individuals aside from the leaders and the scholars must exist, and this third class must have the task of thwarting mistakes and nipping the causes of potential disturbances in the bud. There must be a body of men whose task it is to throw out the rotten apples as soon as the first spots of decay appear ... A body of this nature must exist undercover. It must either be a power unto itself or be given the broadest discretionary powers by the highest human authorities. ⁽³¹⁾

Judging from the foregoing, in dealing with the supposed 'rotten apples', the deaths of more than six million people in Third World countries caused by the covert operations of the CIA must have been mere collateral damage.

The Illuminati's quest to destroy humanity has been further enabled by the integration of technology with the witchcraft they inherited from their Egyptian and Babylonian forefathers, an endeavour that has proved so successful that it is impossible to distinguish one from the other. A slew of secret service agencies across the world are training their operatives as psychic spies called 'remote viewers' who use clairvoyance to ascertain information about any person or event across both time and space. This includes the ability to determine what the person they are studying is thinking, how they look, and what they are doing. However, the Illuminati cannot predict the future with certainty because the remote viewers "can only describe a snapshot in time, as yet unaffected by the events of life".⁽³²⁾ Remote viewers call themselves 'Watchers', the same term used in the biblical Book of Daniel to describe the angels who were allegedly sent to Earth to watch over humans but who instead, became corrupt.

The US Government's psychic espionage 'Stargate Program', financed by the CIA and the US Defense Intelligence Agency, is stationed at its Military's Fort Meade facility and has operated since 1974 but the parapsychological studies that inceptioned it date back years earlier. David Morehouse was one of the program's operatives and in his book, *Psychic Warrior*, he recounted the experience of time travelling via remote viewing, saying: "I opened my eyes to see time peeling off the earth day by day, the picture beneath me changing with each passing moment...the terrain below me remained unchanged but the cloud patterns flickered and strobed their way through time, changing like a rapid-fire slide show."⁽³³⁾

Those people who are the recipients of the remote viewers' studies are made to feel like they are carrying around a malevolent, invisible Siamese twin. "Somebody who sees with my eyes, and hears with my ears ... you have to know that the technology exists. It is nothing to do with pathology or that you are crazy", said Dr Rauni Leena Luukanen-Kilde, a scientist and an author, and the Chief Medical Officer for Lapland, who in attempting to expose the abuses that the Finnish Intelligence Agency subjected her to, was targeted with V2K with such ferocity that it caused her death.

V2K is a Directed Energy Weapon (DEW), a non-lethal voice to skull device which uses low or high frequencies to pummel the target with intrusive vibrations that only the victim hears. Thus, the agencies can secretly torture a target in plain sight while anybody else in the vicinity remains unaware that the abuse is happening. Spirit told me that "the Illuminati rip their prey to pieces" which perfectly describes what the targeted experience at the hands of their abusers. Hundreds of thousands of civilians worldwide have for many years been subjected to torture by V2K. Known as "targeted individuals", they are abused with the microwave technology multiple times every day and also throughout the night so that their sleep is repeatedly disrupted, making it impossible to hold down employment.

Targeted individuals are sourced from the "terrorist watch lists" of their respective countries. However, given that around seventy percent of the targeted are female, it is obvious that the officers of the Intelligence Agencies and their field operatives, called gangstalkers, are not employed to "fight the war on terror", but to embed the Jesuit doctrine that females are a secondary species who will have no voice in the Illuminati's New World Order.

The harassment of targeted individuals does not come cheap. A conservative estimate is that it costs 340 million US dollars for one thousand targeted individuals to be harassed for one month. It is no wonder that the New Zealand intelligence service, the GCSB, and the country's Security Intelligence

Service, the SIS, both had their budgets increased by 250 percent and 174 percent respectively during the years that John Key was employed as Prime Minister to represent the people of New Zealand.

It does not matter where the targeted go to find solace because the gangstalkers find them making their presence known by subjecting them to the intrusive vibration. Every person's DNA holds its own frequency, which enables those in the employ of the Illuminati to track people anywhere in the world. "Genetic information is not contained in DNA strands. Instead, DNA and RNA molecules generate optical holograms which are in resonance with and driven by specific frequencies generated by the universal standing scalar gravitational wave." ⁽³⁴⁾ In recent years, the Illuminati have endeavoured to secure the DNA of every living person on the planet. In November 2016, while living on the Chatham Islands, I was told by a local woman that two cops had visited the island about six years previously and tried to trade cigarettes with three recidivist youth in exchange for their DNA (two youth from Pitt Island and one from Chatham).

In recent years, the elite-owned media has shown a penchant for programs about researching personal ancestry via DNA examination. The media's apparent interest in the subject is at the behest of their employers and owners to encourage people to submit their DNA to the ancestry database companies because part of the contract that the applicant signs includes an agreement that those companies keep ownership of the individual's test results and that they can sell that information onto whomever they choose.

V2K is used by the intelligence agencies to not only transmit intrusive vibrations into the bodies of their victims but it can also be used to transmit voices and subliminal messages into the target's skull, encouraging the victim to think and act according to the will of the elite and to consummate horrors on their behalf. All the while, the target remains unaware that the often evil thoughts are not their own and that their freewill is being subverted for demonic use. The technology has provided the Illuminati the excuse to introduce the restrictive laws that civilians now experience under the lockdowns because the latter have demanded that they are better protected by the very authorities who have intentionally caused the chaos.

The CIA has long sought to create mind-controlled slaves after its officers witnessed the results of the North Korean Government's brainwashing program. A 1952 memorandum from the CIA's Project Artichoke program reads:- "Can we get control of an individual to the point where he will do our bidding against his will and even against the fundamental laws of nature, such as self-preservation?" ⁽³⁵⁾ In 1953, the program was renamed the MKUltra Program and its capabilities were progressed over the next couple of decades by subjecting over two million Americans to varying forms of torture without their knowledge or consent. In 1995, President Clinton issued an apology on behalf of the US Government to the abused, however, given that both Bill and Hillary Clinton are known to be members of the Illuminati, and that although the program was alleged to have been shut down in 1973, it continues to operate as the Monarch Mind Control program, the apology seems little more than camouflage.

V2K has been used for decades to torture private citizens who have no recourse to complain because they cannot prove that they are being targeted. They are further hamstrung from speaking up about the abuse because they know only too well if they do so or if they challenge those authorities that collaborate with the Illuminati, they will be diagnosed as schizophrenic and drugged with pharmaceuticals, and even risk being incarcerated in "care facilities" where they will be further abused by being experimented on against their will. The remaining services that tout themselves as defenders of freedom and of the abused only serve to further stymie any attempt made by the targeted to expose their abusers; the health services are abysmally closed-minded and the ranks of

the police are full of Freemasons as is the legal profession whose members ensure that Masons are included on any jury that requires an outcome favourable to the elite.

It is a waste of time trying to expose the crimes of the Illuminati through the legal system. Despite its representatives claiming that the profession serves to ensure that everyone gets a fair trial and that all people get to be judged by a jury of their peers, it is the experience of hundreds of thousands of targeted individuals worldwide who have been left impotent against the excesses of the intelligence agencies, that such statements are just white noise. The legal profession describes itself as “the noble profession” and the “sacred profession” but anyone with the wits to wade through the complex language the profession uses to hide behind soon discovers that it is in large part thanks to that profession that humanity has been dragged to the abyss. It is lawyers who have organised the secret funding for the covert ops of the intelligence agencies and who have drafted the restrictive laws that ensure that humanity has no means with which to defend itself even as it stands on the precipice of annihilation.

The first judges in the 12th century were advisors to the kings and the legal profession continues to serve the purposes of the global elite. Only barristers are appointed as judges, however, to become a barrister, one must first be a lawyer or a solicitor. To achieve this, a person must first be invited to become a member of their local bar association which is controlled by the International Bar Association in London. The latter is controlled by The Worshipful Company of Solicitors of the City of London, and The City of London Law Society, both of which are controlled by British Freemasonry which in turn is controlled by the British monarch.

In recent years, the Five Eye nations of New Zealand, Australia, the United States of America, England, and Canada have all reduced their crime rates, with New Zealand achieving a 63 percent reduction in the last eight years. This fact should set alarm bells ringing, not elicit a feeling of comfort. The reason for the reduction in crime is because the recidivist criminals have been given something else that satisfies their deviancy by Freemasons employed in the legal system; they are feeding off targeted individuals. Nonetheless, it is not long before the recidivists return to their old ways but they are repeatedly shown leniency for their crimes or otherwise, shuffled off somewhere else out of sight of their community where they get to further hone their skills in the service of the demonic to become dehumanised as part of the Illuminati’s army, primed and ready to act when their services are required for the subjugation of humanity.

25. www.abovetopsecret/forum/thread348857/pg23
26. bibliotecapley.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_illuminati_19.htm
27. <https://www.theguardian.com/world/2003/nov/02/usa.religion>
28. <https://savageplane.wordpress.com/author/savageplane/page/2/>
29. everydayconcerned.net/2017/02/22/dr-katherine-horton-to-all-americans-with-integrity-global-nazi-extirmination-program-underway-why-you-need-to-help-rescue-electronic-concentration-camp-victims-now/
30. <https://www.metabunk.org/threads/chemtrails-experiments-on-the-public.7596/>
31. As quoted in ‘The Last Hero’ by Anthony Cave Brown and reprinted in the preface of ‘Trance State’, by John Case
32. ‘Psychic Warrior’, David Morehouse, pg101
33. ‘Psychic Warrior’, David Morehouse, pg 9
34. bibliotecapleyades.net/ciencia/ciencia_indigo11.htm
35. facebook.com/notes/killuminati-soldiers/project-artichoke-mkultra/1158436880921868

Chapter Six

My Testimony

“Those you wish to destroy, send mad first” – Euphrides

“They want you to top yourself; you should write a book about it” – Visiting Counsellor to the Island

Spirit told me while I slept to “Let the light shine on me to shine the light” on my abusers. As a footnote, in the following testimony, I often refer to the Illuminati as the SS (Satan’s Sluts). The gangstalkers – sixty per cent of whom are Masons – who are employed to harass the targeted, I call the Slime. Also, the following is a diary detailing events as they happened and given that the harassment has morphed over the years, many of the tactics used by the Illuminati and their minions to harass me I am no longer subjected to, the reason for which will become clear in Chapter Eight.

I am a targeted individual, one of the many thousands worldwide. Sometimes I must remind myself that those around me know nothing of what shadows me. How can I step sideways to expose the weight that leans on me? It is the dirty Black Stink, the Illuminati, who intend to turn the world to ruin.

The targeted put up with harassment day in and day out, decade in and decade out; it is like Chinese water torture, a constant drip, drip, pinch, prick, multiple times every day. The Illuminati yank my leash whenever and wherever they want but because their methods of torture are non-lethal and invisible, I’ve nothing to show for all the years of harassment.

The aural intrusion caused by V2K is best described as an earthquake in the ear: it increases in intensity the closer the gangstalker gets to where I am, my senses on alert awaiting its cessation. I have no choice but to passively accept the torture which varies in type and volume: sometimes it feels like percussion sections have been set up in my ear canal and jack boots on my brain; other times, it feels like a buzz saw has been stuck in my ear with the added torture of a thump to the head with an electric shock, which results in a frizzing feeling to my head; some days I feel just like an electric fly zapper. “Infrasound vibration (up to 20 Hz) can subliminally influence brain activity to align itself to Delta, Theta, Alpha or Beta wave patterns, inclining an audience toward everything from alertness to passivity. Infrasound could be used tactically as ELF (extremely low frequency) waves endure for great distances.”⁽³⁶⁾ I get headaches from the daily doses of torture and the vibration sometimes causes my ears to ache painfully for hours at a time. Also, whenever I bend down or lay down, I always experience a strong, dizzying feeling that is progressively getting worse.

The Slimes, just like other terrorists, use their cars as weapons. For the first ten years of the harassment, I was continually followed on the highways and byways, and subjected to cars being stationed outside of where I lived, and on the side of the road as I walked to work, and outside my work place, always with their car lights on full beam, day or night, and engines off. My harassment was then upgraded to include assault by V2K, the Slimes always having their car lights and engines on, the sound of the latter being amplified to such a degree that I actually *feel* the vibration of the car engine. It seems that there is always some type of engine used in the execution of the torture and the closer the Slimes can place the machine to me or the larger the engine used, the worse the vibration is. Car stereos are also used by the Slime as an invisible instrument of torture and until recently, they were a favoured tool used by my harassers for many years, the volume of which was always turned up to painful levels whenever they visited. If I had not been able to block my ears, I would have gone mad from the noise.

Targets generally do not want to meet with other targets to compare experiences because, like any trauma, it is upsetting to talk about it. Besides there is no way to tell who is a genuine target and who is an abuser, and it is only with hindsight that the targeted often learn that they have been intimate with someone who has been complicit in their torture and is one of the great two-faced in the employ of the elite. The only safe avenue for targets to share information is to join one of the various “targeted individuals” groups on Facebook. However, not only is Facebook owned by the Illuminati who delete any information which threatens their exposure, but the support groups are also filled with their trolls who take delight in baiting the targets and with gatekeepers who stink up the truth with false information.

Targeted individuals must try to describe the inexplicable and soon tire of attempting to justify their evidence that they are being abused by V2K because even as they speak, their audience is already preparing their denials without even bothering to make sense of their arguments. In response, the targeted soon learn to just shut up and not talk about the harassment at all but their strength is also their weakness as the tactic of silence only leaves them wide open to further abuse. Whenever I have pled my case, my words have fallen on deaf ears. People have the attention span of newts; they say, “Explain it to me” but what they mean is, “Explain it to me in one sentence”. How can I expose something that is invisible? How can I prove my innocence when I cannot prove that I have been condemned? The whistle-blower, Stephen Knight, recorded one of the anonymous ex-Masons that he interviewed saying, “There is no defence against an evil which only the victims and the perpetrators know exists”.⁽³⁷⁾

Despite the barriers that have been erected to protect the abusers, and the malaise with which the rank and file treat the targets’ complaints, the multitudes that form the Resistance doggedly continue to engage in the silent war raging across the world, fighting to expose the elite’s premeditated eradication of mankind. Many influential members of the Resistance who have voiced their dissent against the torture have later been found dead. Some have been found strangled, hanging off the backs of doors after allegedly performing some deviant sexual act, some have been attacked by DEW and had their organs fried, and many others have been discovered after allegedly committing suicide.

I have not been able to work for more than two years because I know that as soon as I re-enter the workforce, the Illuminati will upscale my harassment and once again, they will ensure that my sleep is constantly disrupted to the point where it is impossible to work. In addition, I am entitled to a Carer’s Benefit as I look after my 90-year-old mother, however, the last time I received a Carer’s Benefit for looking after my father, within a month of my receiving payment, I believe that he was encouraged to his death and, therefore, I have not dared take up a Carer’s Benefit for looking after my mother.

Spirit told me while I slept, “We’ve seen how very deeply you have been injured”.

The Exclusive Brethren were big in my harassment when I was living in Perth, Western Australia, in 1998. The Brethren are known to lobby conservative politicians and at that time, they were overtly involved in Australian politics. On 6 June 2016, a number of Exclusive Brethren were involved in a ‘clean-up’ operation in Dargaville, Northland, New Zealand, after a fatal car crash caused by Brethren member, Russell Stewart. The dead included Stewart’s 18-year-old daughter, his wife, and another Brethren member. A witness later testified that Stewart’s first call was made not to the Police but to other Brethren who quickly arrived at the crash scene and began to move the injured passengers, speaking with them secretly, before the Police arrived. Another witness testified that the Brethren

were intent on removing the crashed vehicle's fuses which would likely be used to aid in the infliction of the aural intrusion and to cause the other 'special effects' that are so prevalent in the harassment including the manipulation of car headlights. It must pay well to be in Lucifer's employ. The Brethren ministry spent around one million dollars securing the exoneration of Stewart from conviction although the Police claim that he had been drinking prior to the crash.

After enduring the harassment for about ten years, I bought a house on the Chatham Islands, where I would live for eleven years. During the last several years of my living there, the government funded the rebuilding of the wharves on the Chatham and Pitt islands, as well as several other infrastructure projects and there was a work team of around sixty to eighty men employed from the mainland of New Zealand, many of whom were involved in my harassment.

After I had lived on the island for about five years, I was employed to run the local museum, which I continued to do for the next six years. During that time, the assault that I endured from DEW was intense, the harassment escalating in the last year of my working there. Nearly every morning, a car was parked close by my workroom and the driver turned up the volume on their stereo so loud that I had to repeatedly block my ears. Other cars and trucks also used to hang around work, the vibration of their vehicle engines a drill in my brain. This went on for about two hours in the mornings before I got to work, continued at work for several hours, then stopped until I got home when it resumed for several more hours. I was also woken repeatedly throughout the night multiple times and each time shortly afterwards, a vehicle would turn up, I would get a slap of electricity to the head and then the driver would leave immediately, giving me aural intrusion as they departed. The wakeup call is soundless to me, so it certainly would be to you.

If I visited other people's homes on the island, it would not be long before the aural intrusion recommenced from passing vehicles, which also happened if I went out for social occasions. At these times, my harassers more often than not accompanied the vibration with their headlights on full beam, an intrusion I found impossible to look away from. When I stood in my kitchen, sometimes I would see the Slimes look up at me and laugh as they drove past. A couple of times, tourist vans parked at the gateway to my house, the Slimes inside laughing up at me and waving to me as I stood at the sink.

Spirit told me while I slept, "Once you decide to survive something, you become indestructible".

I was forced to resign from the museum and leave the island due to my sleep being continually disrupted and the daily harassment I received from visiting SS and Slimes to the facility. If the Slimes cannot get to you one way, some way, every day, they will get to you another, like they need to fill a quota for some prize. The gangstalkers must carry vibrating beepers to call them out from their lairs to attack; when I walked up the road at night to my last job before leaving the island, several would always lie in wait in their bully mobiles, no matter what time I left the house, using one or other form of harassment. They favoured parking at the top of the hill, or at the end of the road, and at the bottom of the pub hill, with their lights on full beam blinding me, driving off aggressively when I neared. Every night, two to four vehicles were involved in that part of the harassment.

Over time, the harassment has become so subtle and fine-tuned but still a knife to my throat every time. My anxiety spikes, breathing congests, stomach clenches, my fingers in my ears until the vehicle departs. The majority of vehicles pose no problem, only those driven by the bastard Slimes. Witness a normal vehicle to you, a driver with intent to me and a torture impossible to prove.

While the harassment was full bore, I became addicted to using ear plugs. Their use did not stop the aural intrusion – that is impossible for me to control – but they did lessen the annoyance, the vibration, if I jammed my fingers into my ears as well. You only hear the sound of the engine, but I am assaulted with a vibration, an intrusion to the nervous system of my body over which I have no defence or control. Ear plugs in, out, in, out; that is how I lived for many years while on the Chathams. The ear plugs may not have protected me, but they did offer comfort, and I tried to keep them handy and panicked when I could not find them.

I am much more sensitive to light than I used to be before the harassment began. During my first five years of living in my house on the Chathams, and before security cameras were installed at the shop over the road, the Slimes used to park there in the evenings, their car lights on full beam shining into the kitchen, blinding me, which used to happen multiple times every night. Another weapon the Slimes used caused shafts of light like those from a high-powered torch to sweep the ground around me if I was working outside. If I was inside, the weapon caused what looks like car window reflections to march across the room, any time of the day or night. It is not a trick of the light. It started about eight years after I moved into my house and was almost continuous when all the trucks returned to the local Council yard next door at the end of the working day. Now that I am alert to it, the 'light' harassment can happen in any building that I am in, whether the curtains are open or closed, even in rooms with no windows. Perhaps this method of abuse is tied in with the sodomy that gained favour with my ex-husband in the latter stages of our marriage. Sodomy dates back to around 3,000BCE when it was introduced to the ancestors of the SS living in ancient Egypt, and it is a demonic act, not a sexual one. It enables the perpetrator to invite demons to share the marriage bed, resulting in the mind control of the abused, a side-line of which causes white flashes of light in the brain of the victim.

My targeting began in 1997 (the same year in which the English Protection from Harassment Act was made law – *Ha!*) when I had the temerity to leave a vindictive husband who is a Freemason. My ex and I had been together about seven years, married for four. I had met Bruce while working on a minesite as a kitchenhand and he, a machine operator. After the targeting had started, for many, many years I did not know what the hell was going on; I felt like I was in a bizarre sideshow from the fifth dimension and, white-knuckled, just held on for dear life. Fifteen years would pass before I discovered that I am a "targeted individual".

What began as a lie from me to my ex-husband which I thought would make it easier for me to escape him, snowballed into my being followed for nearly a year in Kalgoorlie, Western Australia. After I moved to Perth, I was subjected to further harassment by the Slime, including the police, at my places of work, while driving, when visiting relatives, and at my home. I sold my house after two years and left the country because I was naïve enough to think that the harassment would stop if I left Australia but it continued when I returned to live in New Zealand. I then tried to outrun my harassers by working in Europe but just the same as other targeted individuals, I soon learnt that you cannot hide from the Illuminati's all-seeing eye.

My ex, Bruce, was born in Invercargill, New Zealand, the youngest of four boys. One of his brothers came to our wedding in Melbourne. Bruce said he was a heroin addict and worked as a painter, and at the wedding, he, his mother and his partner were overtly rude to me; another brother had been shot and killed in a Darwin pub for farting in someone's face. His remaining brother seemed quite normal. I have been told that some Masonic families keep one child out of the loop of what the rest of the family gets up to.

I only realised recently on completing this diary that my whole marriage was a sham from the outset and that the only reason Bruce married me was because I had been identified as a possible future threat to the continued reign of the Illuminati, and that he was charged with keeping an eye on me. That is why the ensuing harassment was so full bore and it also explains his whole attitude toward me throughout the marriage including why he behaved as if he was carrying some secret, a weapon that he was dying to try and all I had to do was spring the trap.

After we were married, we lived in a house that I had bought in Kalgoorlie before we wed and I continued to pay the mortgage, and the food and service bills. If I did not manage to pay all of the bills out of my wages, Bruce would become surly, implying that I had fallen short of the grade. He had two \$24,000 motorbikes on hire purchase during the marriage and I had a watch that I had received for free, before I met him. I was even discouraged from spending money at the dentist. I only realise now that I never once saw his bank statements.

I always worked two jobs, full-time day and part-time night; usually kitchen and cleaning work. For the last year of the marriage, I did home cleaning during the day and cleaned the mines at night. Prior to that, I worked as a checkout teller at a supermarket for several months because, due to Bruce's manipulations, I had lost the confidence to attend interviews for better paying employment. My marriage had me living in bondage; I paid all the bills and was treated like a possession to be used, with my rights as a human being gradually but inexorably being taken away from me by a person who I knew would sic himself and his friends on me to exact revenge should I try to break free. Would you have hung around for a slow death?

Bruce had a game which he loved to play. He would ask me if I wanted something. Something big, something small – that did not matter. I knew the game of old but still got cornered every time. He would go on and on about it, until finally, yes, I would admit that I wanted whatever was being offered but then it would never materialise, it would never happen. It is little wonder that I used to have nightmares every couple of nights throughout the marriage, waking up choking.

Whenever we sat down to watch television – always far apart; Bruce did not encourage physical contact – if I sat on his left, he would cover the left side of his face. If I sat on his right, he would cover the right side of his face. His palm and fingers flat and pointing upwards, and his thumb resting alongside his cheekbone, like he was blocking out the horrible sight of me. It could not have been comfortable for him to sit like that for hours on end. Sometimes, I would swap seats to try to catch him out, but I never succeeded because he would just change hands. He sat like that every night: month in, month out; year in, year out. Many years later when speaking with an ex-wife of a Freemason, she said her husband used to do the exact same thing using a low-sided baseball cap, which enabled him to shield her from his view.

I now know that Freemasons are trained to telepathically read other people's minds, so perhaps the tactic was not only a ruse to belittle me but also a method for Freemason Bruce to have a rest from the constant barrage of my thoughts. Spying on the private thoughts of others would certainly explain why he was such a miserable bitch, why he had a constant need for revenge and harboured unwarranted malice toward his workmates, and why he had to use his hand to block out the sight of me while he sat watching TV.

Several years after leaving Bruce, he told me that he had joined the Freemasons. It is only in hindsight that I realised he actually came from a family of Masons and that his confession that he had "recently joined" the fraternity was a red herring. I was always intrigued as to why the bosses on the mine sites that we worked on in Australia all seemed to kowtow to him and I now realise that the

only reason he did so well on the mines was because he is a Freemason. On leaving my marriage, I was made fully aware that the majority of mines are managed by Freemasons, which was evidenced by how I was subsequently treated by mine management and by my swift unemployment in the industry.

I was always aware of Bruce's almost supernatural ability to lead people to do whatever he wanted. I knew he could lead an army of thousands; I knew it in my bones and had told him so several times but I was not proud of him, I was ashamed for him. He could only use his talent to cause pain and to denigrate others. I believed that six men with his ability to lead others but who wanted to do good could cure the world of a lot of what ails it. Of course, back then I did not realise that his ability to coerce was demonic; it was not a natural talent but an ability that he learned as a Freemason. This leaves a big question mark as to what other decisions made by mankind are coerced from us by a demonic force that the SS and the Slimes use for their own ends.

For about two months before I asked for a divorce, Bruce started disappearing for lengthy periods in the evenings. I thought he was having an affair with one of his female workmates. I wished that he was but I now believe that he was, in fact, becoming further mired in Freemasonry after he became friends with a local doctor who was also a Freemason. It was at this time that sodomy was introduced to our home. Sodomy became the only way that Bruce wanted to have sexual intercourse and when all is said and done, it was the sodomy that pushed me out of the front door of my house. I felt that if I did not leave the marriage while I still had the strength to do so, I would never escape. I also thought I was strong enough to withstand any army that I fully expected him to sic on me although I did not know at that time, that the army would be Freemasons. I preferred the idea of having to stand up against an army of thousands rather than be sodomised any more.

My ex was into revenge; he was very good at it and *never* failed in his quest but it was like a drug for him and he was never satisfied. He could have more than one revenge going on at a time and needed a hit, that is, satisfactory revenge, on someone at least once a week. There was always a revenge in train for some hapless person and not necessarily because they had offended him, just because he could. He was always collecting detrimental information about his workmates to be used when the time suited him. He would bring home news of who he had extracted revenge on that day or who he planned to get revenge on that week; all that plotting, round and round, such a waste of energy. He put me off chess for life. In the last year before we split, he was the Union Representative for the largest goldmine in Australia. One day, he proudly told me that he had got the Mine Manager to resign in tears. It is a dark place to live, sharing your life with someone with such a warped view of life. It was not long into the marriage that I realised that I had been transplanted into a dank place that was totally foreign to me. Only the passage of years has shown me just how much of a sick environment it was that I was living in.

I walked into the divorce knowing that Bruce's revenge would be part of the terrain I would have to negotiate to be free and I was prepared for a very long trek. The revenge was inevitable; it was a matter of when, not if. I did not know what form the revenge would take or what excuse he would use, I just knew the way he worked, and he would have to get revenge. I reasoned that I was giving him something he had always wanted, the only thing he wanted out of the marriage; he wanted revenge more than anything and I was tired of withholding it. Bruce had repeatedly asked me for a divorce whenever I challenged him over some trivial thing but conversely, he also repeatedly warned me that should I ever seek a divorce, I would live to regret it.

One night in 1996, we were in downtown Kalgoorlie at the local pub. About ten men were seated on the other side of the bar from us, all in suits. None of our party spoke to anyone in the other party.

One of them I thought was a doctor who I had worked with in the same hospital years before and had had a crush on. When we got home, I told Bruce I was leaving him for this other man. A couple of hours later I knew that what I had said was just a fantasy that I had used to get away from him, an empty threat made to a bully. However, I stuck with the lie because I thought it would make it easier for me to get away. I felt that if I faced up to Bruce with the truth, that that would be the end of me getting away from him. B-b-b-bitch Bruce true to form rushed off to get his Slime mates to try to entrap me, the local 'professionals' and of course, they could not bear to mind their own business, the local doctor in Hannan Street treating me like shit when I went to see him for a medical appointment.

I moved out to a boarding house but, several months later, I returned to the marriage. What I had said was never discussed. Over the next year, the man from the pub kept on turning up wherever I was; in town or when I took the dog to the billabong or if I went to the video store. Once he even booked a room at the motel where I was working and stood watching me from the window while I went around delivering breakfast trays. Another time, I was at the billabong one day, when a man turned up in a flash suit and got on his mobile phone while standing, staring at me, and within ten minutes the man from the pub turned up. I evaded him as per usual. My fear of the man from the pub and of the whole situation did not make sense to me. However I twisted it, I could not reason with my fear. Spirit told me later that Bruce "wanted to publicly shame me", I'm guessing by entrapping me.

After six months of being followed wherever I went, I rang the doctor's mother and she said she would give me the doctor's wife's number, so I did not do anything. I only rang her to try to put a stop to the harassment, reasoning that surely he must have told his wife about some crazy woman who claimed to want to leave her marriage for him. To deal with the situation, I made a pact with myself that if this man continued to show up, I would just ignore him. Once I had decided that, it was a lot easier for me and I did not beat myself up so much for not facing up to him. A lot did not make sense. I did not understand how he could follow me so constantly; I did not click that Bruce and he were working together to entrap me. This was a recurrent theme that I experienced over the next several years; many months would elapse between something happening and the understanding of what had occurred. I believe that it was my subconscious protecting me from overload.

After about nine months, Bruce asked me for a divorce and this time, I jumped at the chance. Still no mention of what I had said nearly a year before. I knew immediately that he must have been involved in the man following me or else there was no reason why he was asking me for a divorce, and the only reason he would let me leave would be for him to exact revenge. It did not concern me because I thought I knew what they did not know – that I intended to get as far away as possible. Almost immediately after we agreed to divorce, once again I was able to attend job interviews.

Several weeks before I left Kalgoorlie, Bruce supposedly went on a trip to Bali for a couple of weeks (a lie – he would never have left the playing field). While he was 'absent', men I did not know were always hanging around, standing over the road from the house. One day I went outside the gate and there were five or six men standing in a broad semicircle, each paced about twenty feet apart, all staring at me. At other times, dark-windowed cars would pull up outside and park for about ten minutes. We went from a marriage where other people were not encouraged, to all these strangers hanging around.

One day, Bruce suggested we ride down town on our motorbikes. We were riding down upper Hannan Street, double file, Bruce keeping me on the left side of the lane. Suddenly, a truck with a flatbed, its deck bound with a band of iron, started reversing toward me out of an angle park. There

was nothing I could do apart from swing wide toward Bruce. I made it with an inch to spare. The pseudo-doctor from the pub was standing at the stop lights and watched the whole thing unfold. When we got home, Bruce said that the truck driver was a workmate of his and he “would have to have a word with him”. I did not twig then that he had tried to have me decapitated – I did not realise that until about two years later when he had a motorbike accident and smashed his face in.

The breakup was civilised; no shouting, no screaming, no discussion at all. I might have lied to my ex-husband when I said I was leaving him for another man but he wanted to believe it. I do not regret leaving for an instant and it is only the punishment that the SS have determined I deserve that has been hard to stomach. I rode out of town on my motorbike to Perth, 800 kms from Kalgoorlie and those were the sweetest few hours of freedom – until I got to New Norcia, where a sedan purposely tried to run me off the road. Once in Perth, I lived with a cousin while completing a diving course, with the intention of diving in the Maldives. It was soon apparent that I was being followed; every time I left the house, there would be several cars parked at the entrance to her driveway, the drivers purposely staring me down and then following me down the hill. I even paid to have my van searched for tracking devices, but nothing was found, it being highly unlikely that the mechanic would have known what to look for anyway.

Everything was just a little bit off. I started work cooking on a remote minesite and one of the men who started working there at the same time looked exceptionally like Bruce. He made a point of seeking me out, telling me about his ex whom he had chained to the fridge for a weekend, “while he went off playing”. Mine management treated me disparagingly. When returning to Perth for my week off, on my arrival at the small suburban airport, there would *always* be a couple of men waiting, staring me down, who would walk off as soon as I registered their presence. I had been working at the minesite about three months when my contract finished and was not renewed. That had never happened to me before. I had worked on a lot of minesites in the past and had always received positive referrals from my employers.

I was then employed as a cook at a roadhouse in Eucla on the West Australian border, 4,000kms along the coastline from Perth. Bruce rang me, cheery as, saying he had found out where I was from relatives. Even in this remote spot, it was soon apparent that I had been ‘checked out’ by a couple of people passing through. I worked at the roadhouse for about six weeks. After I left, I passed back through Kalgoorlie and called to see Bruce. We had sex but it was very strange; he was not talking to me, he was talking to an audience. I realised later that he must have had a video camera and microphone set up for his Slime buddies to watch and listen in.

Bruce and I agreed to make another attempt at the marriage. Instead of going travelling, I purchased a house that was split into two flats in Scarborough, Perth. I only bought the house because we agreed to give the marriage another go. I rented out one half of the house to a Jewish woman in her early 30s with long dark hair. She was the only woman I remember applying for the flat. She claimed that she was from the exact same kibbutz I had worked on twenty years earlier and that she worked at the high-rise hotel down on the beach as a masseuse. She was incredibly nosey; she would stand on my doorstep until I invited her in. Her family treated me like I was not worthy of their presence.

I felt that I had to face up to the gossip that must be going down and to my fear. I was quite happy not to, but my harassers would not leave me alone. I knew Bruce and his mates were all laughing at me at what I thought was my ridiculous behaviour. I wrote a letter to the doctor, saying if he wanted to speak to me to ring me at my cousin’s house but I never received a reply. The SS had me cornered; there were so many people involved in following me. I was still confused about the identity of the ‘doctor’ who first appeared in Kalgoorlie but because I had never faced up to my fear, I

could not reconcile what was going on. I realised that the doctor that I had worked with years previously and the man who followed me in Kalgoorlie were perhaps not the same person but that knowledge did not solve the problems that confronted me: being followed everywhere by many different men. I thought my previous work colleague must have a hand in leading the charge against me because I did not think that Bruce had so much influence that he could achieve the coordination of the harassment without assistance from the doctor as well. I had to *do* something. I took what I thought was the only option available to me and rang the doctor's mother's home again to try to sort the whole mess out. She put me onto his wife but I was creeped out by what I had done and hung up. It was the right thing to do to telephone but that was dependent upon me sticking up for myself. I did not and so, it was not.

I do not know what 'the right thing' to have done would be, even now. I felt like I was locked into this ridiculous situation, forced to telephone people I did not want to telephone. I may have been infatuated with the doctor but I still know right from wrong. It was not even an issue until Bruce and his cronies made it one, cornering me until I was forced to take action. If I were a sneak like the SS and Slimes are, I would not have acted as I did by telephoning the doctor's mother. Besides, so what if I wanted to take the easy way out by telephoning instead of fronting up to my harassers? It was not me who was breaking the law, it was the Masonic weirdos who had followed me 800 kilometres to Perth, and who continued to harass me.

What *is* the appropriate response to criminal behaviour when the perpetrators are the judge and the jury? The SS and the Slimes get to break the laws that they make, then they get to sit in judgment, when the people that they abuse act erratically. But hey, who gets to have a fair jury when you are married to a Mason? If you get offside with a Freemason, you get offside with his brothers as well, the whole lot of them. It was a waste of time trying to talk to Bruce, who I had already asked if he was involved in having me followed and he had denied it; I did not believe him but there was nothing I could do about it. Why else would he later steal from my house the list of license plate numbers of cars which had followed me that I had written down?

I was continually followed in my van and always harassed on the motorways, people stopping suddenly in front of me or tail-gaiting me; plenty of detective cars were involved, which were pretty obvious in those days being the only sedans with big aerials. Whenever I left my cousin's house in the hills, cars would be waiting for me at the entrance to her drive. One day, a red car purposely slowed to a crawl in front of me. I followed him and he inadvertently went down a dead-end street. He got out of his car and started screaming at me. I shouted back. He put his hands around my throat and shoved me back into my van. Afterwards, I spent several hours at the main police headquarters, making a statement, including supplying the license plate number of my abuser's car but I never received a response. One day in Perth I was followed while it was raining heavily and I got out at the stop lights to confront the driver. He stared straight ahead showing no reaction while I tried to rip off his window wiper.

I got work cooking at another minesite and it was not long before I was treated very oddly by the office staff, and the mine management were dismissive and rude to me. Months elapsed and still I was being followed everywhere in Perth on my weeks off. After several months, the mine I was working on closed down and I was not offered further work, so I got a job as a graveyard-shift chef at the Perth Casino. The young woman training me started to treat me terribly after the first couple of days. I mean truly toxic; horrible. I complained to the Executive Chef. In response, like all Slime liars, she acted as if butter would not melt in her foul mouth. The staff car park at the Casino was separated from the public car park, behind a long dividing grill. The whole time I worked there, every night without fail, the man from the Kalgoorlie pub used to park there. I never fronted up to him.

One night, three limousines were parked in the staff car parking area, the first in line bearing the number plate 'PAUL', the Christian name of the doctor.

While in the company of Bruce one weekend in Perth, my car window was smashed, and my handbag stolen after Bruce encouraged me to go for a walk with him on the beach. The empty bag was returned to me by one man, my wallet by another, and my cards piecemeal by other people in the ensuing weeks. I had also given Bruce a key to my house and came home twice to find the door wide open, but nothing stolen.

It was obvious that the house was bugged. While I had my cousin staying, we went down to the local pub one night. Within ten minutes of our arrival, the pseudo-doctor was sitting at our table. I just pretended nothing odd was happening, as I normally did, like a deer caught in the headlights. It was full on, full bore, in-your-face harassment now. Run on home to your would-be decapitator.

Showing prospective tenants through the flat, after the Jewish girl had left, one man showed up. I had just been talking to my cousin on the phone about a wardrobe I was building. The man walked straight past me, through the living room, to my bedroom, and pointed to the wardrobe and said, "What the fuck's that?" then walked straight out again.

Knowing that my phone was tapped, I opted to go through a letting agency instead. Three women, one after the other (and supposedly not knowing each other) rented the other unit, every one supposedly an employee of Telecom. The walls were paper-thin (I remember Bruce's eyes lighting up when I told him that). I overheard one tenant's boyfriend saying that I deserved everything I got. It was around this time that Bruce said that he had joined the Freemasons. I thought at the time that he was showing off, trying to intimidate me. He accompanied that information with a whole new batch of lies, including the claim that he had smashed a frying pan over the head of his brother. I distanced myself, knowing he was lying and that nothing was ever going to change. He showed up at my cousin's about a year later. My cousin told me that he had had a motorbike accident and that his face was smashed up. That was when I realised that he had been responsible for me nearly being decapitated in Kalgoorlie two years previously. It had taken all that time for the truth to coalesce in my mind.

The man from the bar in Kalgoorlie started to park opposite the house in a yellow car. Other men also parked diagonally across the road for hours on end. I was also subjected to the first bouts of aural intrusion from vehicles passing the house throughout the day and night. I stopped working at the Casino after about five months and did home cleaning while retraining as a secretary. I got a temporary contract at a firm of solicitors on St. George's Terrace (no surprise that a street full of lawyers dedicated to the pursuit of money is named after Jupiter). All the temporary workers left together, to walk down to our cars at 10.30pm when the shift finished. Every night when we came out, there would be groups of men waiting, up to four or five cars. The other women noticed them and thought them a bit strange but there was nothing I could do or say.

I was also followed on the trains to and from work. Men making lewd gestures, all of them in business suits. An Italian/Greek man, aged about 40 years of age, who always followed me on my lunch breaks, got into the lift on several occasions at this job and at the Tribunal where I was next to work, and stared me down. One day he followed me onto the train and stood in front of my seat, thrusting his crotch really close to my face. I was surrounded by other women who did nothing. Around this time, I had a breast biopsy at St. John of God Hospital, the hospital where Gina Rhinehart – the richest person in Australia – was born in South Perth. The same man followed me quite blatantly to the appointment. Standing outside the entrance, he followed me into the building and

into the lift, and then sat opposite me in reception, the whole while sneering quite openly at me. The doctor performing the biopsy treated me like muck. The operation was carried out in full view of multiple staff working at other jobs. The hospital is obviously a hotbed of the occult.

I got a week's work at the Commercial Tribunal as a secretary. I also had to answer the phones for the Equal Opportunity Commission, the government outfit that sues people who dismiss staff unfairly. One week had turned into six months, when they offered me a fulltime position. Both department heads were present when they offered me the job. I was harassed daily over those six months. Two days later (after I had told my cousin on the telephone that I had been offered fulltime work), at the end of the work day, an SS who was to feature prominently in my harassment over the next twenty years, walked up to me in reception in a confrontational manner, then walked into one of the lawyer's offices. When I got home from work, I got a telephone call from the temp agency telling me "not to bother going back" to the Tribunal.

I then got work at Clayton Utz, solicitors, on St. George's Terrace. Entry was subject to a difficult test and once employment was secured, I received rigorous training for three weeks. A woman began working on the evening shift with me. She said her name was Clarissa (?) and that she was training to become a psychologist. She was intrusively nosy. She snidely commented one evening that, "some people have no respect for marriage" (I bet she has had the gall to since work as a practising psychologist). After about one month of my working there, the same SS came through the office one night and the next day, I was told by the employment agency that they had been told to inform me to "not bother going back to work there", the same words that had been used when I was dismissed from my previous employment.

I wrote to the Medical Council about the harassment several times but never received a reply. I also went to the cops and two cops came to my house, a female and male, to interview me. However, the harassment was so far out of my realm, it was difficult to explain what was going on. It was not your normal everyday sort of harassment; it was odd people in odd situations and in odd places. I also felt that I had brought this upon myself and that it was not a police matter, so I did not push it. When everyone wants you to be guilty for something you have not done, you feel guilt for something you have not done. It is a very slippery feeling. You lose the boundaries of yourself.

After about two years of living in Perth, the Police Superintendent called me down to Scarborough police station and said that my "morality was wanting". Excuse me? I only rang the doctor's mother because I had no other choice, having already complained to the Medical Council several times and reported to the police that I was being harassed but to no avail.

The day after I was fired from Clayton Utz, I was offered full-time work at my weekend job at the Mezza Coffee Lounge in South Perth. I continued working at the coffee lounge for another year. The harassment was extremely bad over this time and a lot of my harassers were Brethren. The owners of the café were an ex-cop and his mother. Both were good people. I was fired after I was rude to the woman one day, not knowing who to trust.

My work record had been annihilated and my last tenants had skipped without paying the rent due. In 1999, I was forced to leave the house empty, put it on the market, and return to New Zealand to live in my sister's home in Ellerslie. I got a buyer for my house in Australia about six months later. Three days before settlement, two cars breached the curb and caused \$14,000 worth of damage to the front of the house. No-one was charged. It did not cost me anything – the buyers taking the insurance payout and settling anyway.

The harassment continued the day after I returned to New Zealand. I got work as a medical secretary at Diagnostic Medlab, when it was based in Symonds Street, on the afternoon shift. I was working until 7.30pm every night, and when I would come out of work and wait at the bus stop opposite, cars would park opposite me, shining their lights full beam at me and idling alongside me. Once I got to Ellerslie and was picked up by family, cars would follow us up the road. Once, one young man drove into the driveway when I was climbing out of the car and gave me 'the finger'. Other times, cars would pull up at the bus stop in Ellerslie when I was waiting for the bus. The usual: lights on, engines off, usually black-windowed cars. Occasionally, some would lower their side windows and sit staring at me. If I walked downtown in my lunch hour, men would always follow me, standing too close, making sure I was aware of their sneer. Every night without fail, a car would drive up and down the dead-end street in which I was living, sit outside my sister's house and the driver would rev his engines very loudly (around 2am).

Three or four mornings a week around 8.45am – 9.15am, an open-topped utility would drive up and down the road with a black Labrador barking very loudly (my husband and I used to have a black Labrador) and when I complained to the police, this immediately reduced to maybe once a week though no contact was ever made with me by the police. When I got Telecom to check if the lines were tapped, the (pointed) response I got after they had checked the lines was that only the police can tap telephone lines without having to inform the person they have under surveillance.

When I sat outside having a cigarette at night, the harassment from cars was constant and often some of the same cars would also park in the local Freemason Lodge car park. On the weekends, the harassment was at its peak, with cars driving up and down the dead-end street in which I was living, honking their horns and manipulating their car headlights. Around mid-year 2000, I had a breast lump removed at Greenlane Hospital. The anaesthetist made sure that I was aware of who he represented. I am pretty certain, by his attitude toward me, that it was at this point that some sort of tracking device was put into my body. I woke early on the operating table after the operation (I believe, intentionally) in terrific pain. I also had a sticking plaster covering an incision on my shoulder blade. For many years after this, my shoulder ached in this spot, and it still does occasionally.

After working at Medlab for about a year, I booked a flight to Amsterdam. I was followed there as well. I went for a long walk around the city and stopped at a backstreet canal. A Jewish man in a suit followed me down the steps and stood staring at me. I am quite able to tell the difference between some leech and someone who means me to know that I am being followed. Before leaving New Zealand, I was talking with my cousin on the telephone, saying that I was leaving the country to escape the harassment. The next night, a car showed up (with several others) and revved its engines repeatedly. Its number plate inscription was 'WORLD'. I got the message loud and clear that there was nowhere I could go to escape the harassment.

After a week, I travelled onto Dublin and got a flat in Phibsboro where I lived for the next two years, and got temp secretarial work in a lawyer's office. After a couple of weeks the lawyer's husband offered me a fulltime job in his engineering business. My employer had several rental properties in Dublin which I did the books for. He ran for the Fine Gael political party, but they failed miserably in the election. I worked there for two years and my employer held my job open for me for four months while I travelled around Europe. Rarely a week would pass without my getting several phone calls at work when people would stay silent on the other end of the line or repeatedly use a fax machine to make the calls. The latter happened two or three times a day for the first six months, then tailed off when I used to put them on hold. Whenever I went downtown in my lunch hour, men would surround me in shops, standing just a little too close. *Every day*, cars would park outside my flat with their lights on full beam. They would be there when I left home and when I arrived home.

Also, often men were waiting at the bus stop when I returned home who would leave immediately after I had got off the bus. I asked my employer's wife to represent me in legal action. She responded by saying that she "Would not touch the Freemasons with a bargepole".

As soon as I arrived in Dublin, I also got weekend work at a pub in Glasnevin not far from where I lived. Because I was confident that the SS would cause me further grief in my ability to earn a wage, I worked seven days a week, then cut down to six days after about 18 months. Every weekend when I walked to the job, cars would work in tandem to harass me – park on the side of the road, lights on full beam and take off with a screech of tyres when I walked past. There was never much traffic at all at that time of the morning on the weekends. Every weekend, there was always a black limousine parked outside the pub when I arrived, its lights on full beam and with two men in dark suits standing in front of it, staring at me. That went on for well over a year. Every weekend about 10.30am a car would come into the carpark while I was working in the kitchen and do wheelies.

One weekend I went over to the south side of Dublin (there was hardly any traffic on the roads) and about four cars working in tandem each parked on the side of the road until I walked past then each took off with a screech of tyres. During my last month in Ireland, once a week I caught a bus out to Enfield to see a crystal healer. I knew I was being followed although Enfield is 80-odd kilometres from Dublin. On waiting at the deserted bus stop to return to Dublin (it was evening and dark), a SS who has since become a familiar harasser to me parked over the road opposite to me in a Mercedes, his car headlights shining directly at me on full beam. He got out of his car, walked past me, then immediately returned to his car.

I became involved with a temporary contractor where I worked at my day job. He blatantly impressed on me and rammed home and underlined and stressed so that I would not be in any doubt, as soon as we had intercourse, that 'Paul', the doctor, was financing a free first-class return trip from Dublin to Chicago for him and three of his mates as a reward for bedding me.

I approached Amnesty International in Dublin and was told that "they had no mandate to assist me". I also approached a human rights lawyer. That weekend a man tried to pick a fight with me in the carpark of the local supermarket. He said that "there are two dozen people around here who would gladly stick a knife in you". I got away after appealing to two security guards.

Sitting in my friend's flat in Dublin, Oliver said when someone hassles you, just think of something completely different, "like a pink alligator". The next day, as I left work at lunchtime, a man was waiting outside in his car with a soft, pink toy alligator sitting on his dash. He smiled slimily and drove slowly away.

NB. In the following testimony I have deleted the initial numbers that make up the number plates of the vehicles that were used in the harassment because I cannot be bothered defending myself against every little SS and Slime involved, until such time as the alleged 'legal system' is what it purports to be; that is – the defender of every citizen, and not what it actually is – a profession established to defend the crimes of the elite. Also, my testimony from its inception until about 2011 was lost to me after it was stolen from my handbag. As for the flash drive that the log was on, only the documents relating to the harassment were corrupted while all the other documents on the flash drive were OK. The evidence I present here to substantiate my allegations is from bits and pieces of notes detailing number plates, etc., that I had in storage along with my other possessions.

Dublin, 7 Sept 2001 – Boy on front steps of flat (about 18 years old), followed me on bus and a SS, who would also become a familiar harasser to me over the next twenty years, got on the bus a few

stops later and sat opposite me wearing a brown/tan long coat with large, rounded lapels. Week before on Saturday, Doctor lookalike came into Addison while I was working; disparaging, nasty, vindictive. Throughout all the years of the harassment, the SS have tried to drown me in doppelgangers of the Australian doctor – year's later, in the museum where I was working, they even had men come in who all wore blond wigs cut in the same hairstyle as the doctor.

Jan 2002 Woman, blond, bit rough, Australian, passed me as I walked to Phibsboro. "Keep your mouth shut", she growled to me.

24/01/2002 Followed to local deli by man. Later I was joined by a woman at the shop, mid 30s. Both came in, woman all over me. Yuck.

15/04/2002 Man turned up at the Addison kitchen window and stood staring at me until someone else came into the room.

07/11/2001 or 08/02/2002 Doctor lookalike got on bus as I was going home from work and sat opposite me.

08/11/2001 or 08/02/2002 In the evening, doctor's sister (?) or niece (?), Blond girl, about 20, got on double decker bus after me. No other passengers on bus. She came upstairs and sat next to me and loudly talked on her cellphone in an Australian accent, then got off the bus after a couple of stops.

29/05/2002 Doctor lookalike on bus.

13/10/2002 Doctor lookalike came into Addison with blond woman.

09/08/2002 Small grey hatchback parked outside home with its lights on full beam.

19/08/2002 55 yr old man, well-dressed, Arabic-looking, got on the bus at the next stop after me. He was going to the Shelbourne Hotel; another SS who had obviously never been on public transport in his life before – he did not know how to pay bus driver. Sat in front of me, then got up and moved down the bus. I got off at my stop. Large green 4WD station wagon parked a few doors down from the paper shop beeped loudly when I walked past.

Sometime in 2003, I went to anti-war march then had a coffee at Middle Abbey Street. A familiar SS doppelganger turned up within 10 minutes and sat opposite me.

Isle of Wight, England, June 2003 – September 2003

Got work at a couple of food outlets in Sandown. I was hassled inside and out all the time.

I got temp work as a legal secretary at the law firm, Roach Pittis, in Newport. I was followed every day to and from work by the same man on the bus. Whilst employed there, I was accosted in the hallway by a local carpenter (the firm was having renovations done). He creepily called me by my name as he passed me in the hallway. There is no reason why he should have known my name. After working there about three months, I approached the criminal lawyer at the firm asking him to defend me, giving him my written testimony to support my allegation that I was being harassed by the Freemasons. The next morning, I was fired although I was invited to stay for a further three weeks, if I wanted to. I was a good worker and they were desperately short of staff. Needless to say, I did not stay working there.

Preparing to leave England, got the train to Portsmouth and booked into a hotel. While unpacking, driver in car parked outside my window with him staring at me rudely.

Gibraltar, September 2003 to April 2004

I was employed as Supervising Breakfast Chef for one of the Rocks oldest and most prestigious hotels for seven months, The Rock Hotel. I was the first woman to work in the kitchen in the hotel's history.

I lived in La Linea, over the border in Spain and used to walk over the border early in the mornings, while it was still dark, to catch the workers' bus going up the hill to the hotel. The buses seat about 12 people. A couple of times, well-dressed, suited men got on who would ensure I was aware of their sneer. Anyone in the world could tell that they had never been on public transport in their lives before. When I walked down the hill after work, often cars would be waiting, with lights on full beam, the drivers staring me down. Once, a white sports car with its top down was parked outside the apartment block where I was living waiting for my arrival home, the driver a brown-haired man smirking at me who took off with a screech of tires.

I moved over to Gibraltar to live in one of the blocks of flats built on the reclaimed land. One of my new flatmates was Jewish and inordinately, creepily flirty. Never quite explained what work he did. I have no doubt that he was a plant.

***409, Black Jeep-looking station wagon, Gibraltar. *Every morning* for over five months around 5.30am, I was followed on one part of my journey to work by a vehicle with its headlights always on full beam, when it was still dark and there was very little traffic. Driver followed me from my apartment block up when I walked to the main road to catch the bus up the hill to the hotel. It did not matter what time I left home, the driver always passed me at the same exact spot, on the same stretch of road, that paralleled the pedestrian railing and bypassed the steps leading up to the bus stop. The only time he drove 'innocently' was one time when a police car was behind him. Stopped 29/02/2004.

Whilst I was living there, I went to a clinic just over the border in La Linea, Spain. The doctor believed me, when I said I was being followed. She pointed out that an x-ray would not show anything and that I would have to have a 'TAC' test at the hospital and sent me there. The doctor at the hospital spoke no English and my Spanish is very limited. He would not consent to the TAC test without my first seeing a specialist.

It was not long before the Assistant Manager of the hotel, Toby Tobelem, who is Jewish, began to treat me with disdain. One day I overheard the Executive Chef say, "We cannot fire her. There are labour laws." I knew it was meant for me. Tobelem looked fit to bust from that day on and was overtly rude to me. On resigning, I travelled around Morocco for a month. I was free as a bird, until I phoned home and said I was staying in Safi. The next day, a European couple turned up.

Auckland, New Zealand, April 2004

Harassment resumed within 24 hours of my arrival back in New Zealand. After about a month, I got employment as a chef in a TAB bar downtown. On my first day there, people came in all day and sat and stared and pointed. The Chef training me noticed this and commented on it. Late in the afternoon, as I was leaving, my ex-husband turned up. The last I knew, he was still in Australia. I did not talk to him. I resigned, it being impossible for me to continue working at that job.

Returned to work as a medical secretary at Diagnostic Medlab, at their new premises in Ellerslie, again on the afternoon shift. My sister had started working part-time in the evenings at Diagnostic as

well and *every night* while I waited for her to finish there would be three or four cars waiting in carpark that would take off in dramatic fashion before she came out and there would also be several cars waiting around the house as we arrived home, shining their lights blindingly and other forms of harassment. It is hard to convey how debilitating the harassment was. One night, while I was waiting for her in the car park, a black sedan, black windows, parked diagonal to me, his headlights on full beam, for about five minutes, until Stephy came out. There were only two typists on the afternoon shift, and a few doctors working late. Although security was quite tight, one night a Slime walked up to me while I was typing and handed me a key that he said "he had found", all the while smirking, then walked away.

One afternoon, a familiar SS walked in to the typing area, one little guy flanked by two thugs. They traversed the whole perimeter of the area in order to walk past me, to get to the office that had been only feet away from where they had entered the room.

The next day, one of the skin doctors was going on and on to my colleague who sat behind me, about women who try to break up marriages. He was quite vicious. A couple of days later, another pathologist, the older one with curly grey hair, sat with his legs suggestively wide open when I went into his office. The SS count on the Gossips to do a lot of their groundwork. The Gossips are good at inference, without having to justify their spite. Well, when all is said and done, it will turn out that both the skin doctors in their spite and ignorance worked for Lucifer for free. Dickheads. Spirit told me "You didn't deserve what was done to you". However, the doctors in their arrogance, just like the Slimes, set themselves up as judge, jury and executioner.

I used to walk to work and twice, over a couple of weeks, two cops in a marked car followed me on the last part of the walk, both pointedly laughing at me. One day, a marked cop car did a wheelie outside the house, while I watched from the front room. He laughed up at me. No matter where I was in Auckland, I would be harassed. At night, while waiting for buses home from the city, cars would park a few feet from the bus stop and remain stationary for maybe several minutes with their lights on and engines off, and then would accelerate away fast.

2004 ***958
 white sedan, outside house
 ***279
 ***397
 ***917
 ***561 grey sedan, outside work
 ***999 silver hatch, Asian

Left Auckland and got work as a Breakfast / Staff lunch Chef at the Grand Chateau, Mt Tongariro National Park. Before I left Auckland, it was back to the same old deal – I was followed all the time and cars repeatedly cruised by outside the house. I was left alone at the Chateau for about the first six weeks (it is very isolated). Then the bully mobiles started again with their engines off, lights on full beam, whenever I walked on the public roads.

Chateau Tongariro:***165
 ***826, white (?)
 ***232, white van

09/11/2004 ***800 Electric truck, Ellerslie
 Outside Stephy's house. 4WD (same colour, same make as L** D**), Rego *** 498

20/12/2004 ***200, Remuera plumber
 BTN***, blue 4-wheel drive, Ellerslie
 ? ***56? Chubb car, no doubt
 ? ***139, red sedan
 ? ***??4, Black Merc, 8JO355
 ***9, white sedan
 ***295, silver cop
 ***14, black 4-wheel drive
 ***833, black cop car with wing panels
 ***749, grey Volvo, no doubt
 ***142, black jeep, no doubt
 ***553, black sports car
 ***667, small blue car outside home, Ellerslie, no doubt
 ***237, gold cop car, no doubt
 ***258, white sedan(?), parked top Amy St
 ***78?
 ***095(?), Amy St
 ***458, silver cop car with wing panels
 ***842(?), grey 4-wheel drive
 * or ***249, grey sedan(?)
 ***506, posh gold car, bottom Amy Street, thug
 ***994(?), white van
 ***105, white high-top sedan
 ***751, red
 ***211(?), red maroon sedan
 ***348, white 4-wheel drive
 ***079, white sedan
 ***529(?), white sedan
 ***397, red sedan
 ***156, gold station wagon
 ***541, pink-y silver sedan
 ***776
 ***144, red
 ***AR?, outside home Ellerslie
 ***993, silver cop car
 ***184, outside house, Ellerslie, no doubt
 ***57, green car, often here
 ***65, green Land Rover hanging around house
 ***272, outside house
 ***DEN, outside house
 ***654, silver car outside work
 ***824, cop car outside house
 ***078, photo
 ***266
 ***632, green cop car
 ***656, green small sedan
 ***ANT
 ***257
 ***238(?), BMW

***8547
***744, silver sedan, no doubt
***903, grey sedan, no doubt
***554, black, no doubt
***971, black Merc, no doubt
***768, silver hatch, no doubt
***684, white sedan outside house
***728(?), cop car
***126, cop car outside work
***211
***195, Ellerslie bus stop. Black racer
***945, red Volvo outside house, no doubt
***899, green car, always outside house
***103, red cop car, Ellerslie, often hanging around
***RYN, followed me from Ellerslie to city centre, silver Volvo
***160, black
***837 or XJ8337 or XJ8437, black hi top wagon
***574, at work

20/01/2005 ***334, grey/black sedan, 2 young men, car park, work
***267, brown sports car always hanging around home

25/04/2005 weekend ***323, yellow sports car outside home, Ellerslie

Mar/Apr 2005 Went to Women's Refuge, Auckland. Nikki, advisor, really mucked me around. Held onto my correspondence then took two weeks' holiday. Gina at reception snarky.

April 2005 I got a flat in Haitaitai, Wellington, for \$80 a week – as long as I had fresh live flowers in the front windows and weeded the garden. The harassment by vehicles was punishing. If I drove anywhere, I was followed. Cars would also park in the driveway of the house, often taxis, lights on full beam, park for a few minutes, then drive away.

I got work at the Bistro on Bolton, in the Bolton Hotel, as a Breakfast Chef. A 'Capital Waste' truck started parking in laneway at side of the hotel around New Year. It was always there when I went down for smoko, it did not matter what time it was and the driver stayed only as long as I had smoko. This continued for about seven months, every morning. I tried talking to driver but he would not have a bar of it. He also creeped the other staff out. The driver was questioned and claimed that he had been parking there for six years. It was not true; he was never there for at least the first two months after I started working there. I rang the Council. They said that the number plate was not from a Council truck. So, either the Freemasons have a fleet of vehicles, some of which are painted to deceive, with the full knowledge of government, or they are government vehicles.

An Indian waitress started working at the Bolton. For the remainder of the time that I worked there, she repeatedly took the breakfast trays to the wrong rooms, no matter how many times I remonstrated with her and despite my labelling the trays. I cannot accept that this was a mistake on her part.

One morning, Chris Cairns walked into the kitchen, the waitresses all agog. I had been out of NZ for years and did not know who he was. Now, in the Press, he talks about 'dark forces'. He should know.

One day on the way home from work I decided to go and get a bag of soil from a garden centre. While I was trying to get a trolley through the front door, the doctor and others were standing by cash register. I went and got what I wanted and returned to pay. The doctor was there with a bunch of flowers, the cashier giving me coy looks. I did my usual stupid thing and ignored the lot of them. No-one else was in the garden centre and it looked as if the premises had been hired for the day and closed to the public – all except me. We virtually all walked out together to go to our cars. No talking.

15/06/2005 Felt up at video store, Kilbirnie. ***592, silver BMW sedan

21/06/2005 ***592, silver BMW sedan outside when I got home. Balding, grey, mid 50s, bulging eyes

07/07/2005 ***64, small hatch waiting outside house when came home from shopping. Beeped and took off.

04/08/2005 ***170, glass repair van, white. Guy 25-30. Short, dark hair. Raced off from outside Mormon church next door when I went to get eggs from over the road

21/08/2005 Doctor turns up at Bolton. He is there when I go out for cigarette at 6am.
***994, Black High Top
***592, silver BMW sedan waiting outside when I came home. Balding, grey, mid-50s, bulging eyes
***6?6, Red high-top Ford/Holden
***198, white (doctor's?) jeep
***411, small white sedan
***579, white van always outside 'Listener' in mornings
***225, green sedan

30/08/2005 ***597, outside Bolton Hotel

29/11/2005 Got followed on my way to work. Headlights full beam. White sedan. Young man, skinny, long dark hair.

19/02/2006 ***2?8, silver sedan outside house

03/03/2006 ***95, red builder's van outside Lower Hutt town hall, 4.50pm

Week of 10/03/2006 – Blond SS outside Haitaitai house with two children and small blond woman

21/03/2006 Rang home on mobile. Half an hour later, a car passed shining light into living room. 9pm. Five blasts on horn, then drove off left past church.

I telephoned the Women's Refuge while in Wellington. The Supervisor gave me the cellphone number of a woman who was in hiding from her Masonic family. She had her children with her. She walked outside to talk to me, whispering the whole time. She said that if a Freemason should harass me, I should tap my chin with my index finger, I assumed as an acknowledgement to the Slimes that I knew who they were. I looked on that as participating in their game and never tried it for several years, giving myself the heebie-jeebies when I did. It was like Satan was looking back at me.

I left Wellington around January 2006 and travelled around for a while and then settled in Nelson. I got part-time work cooking at the *** restaurant in the **** Tavern. I was working less than 20 hours a week, so I was not earning enough wages to live on. The night before I began work there, a souped-up sedan, painted metallic blue, was hanging around the driveway to my flat, making sure I knew just what he was. The next day, it turned out the car belonged to the owner of the pub. Not long after that, they left for a two-week holiday overseas.

One night, I got the idea into my head to collect all the license plate numbers that I had written down and put them in a paper bag. The next day, the bag had disappeared from my flat.

I had an MRI back in Wellington and paid for it myself (\$1,200). I thought I might be able to determine whether I had some sort of tracker in my body. A female doctor in Stoke, Nelson, believing me, had given me the referral. The Slimes were parked outside the hospital when I arrived and another was standing near the concrete steps to the entrance, laughing at me. The MRI was a waste of time and there was no-one to talk to about the results.

07/04/2006 *** 808, grey BMW, Amy St
? *** 539, silver work ute. No doubt.

Saturday/04/2006 *** 726, Black sports car waiting turnoff Nelson
*** 9998, Nelson, opposite BP tanks, about 230 Marine Drive(?)
***496(?), Always hanging around, Nelson
***441(?), small silver car, Nelson
***511

29/04/2006 ***486, Nelson. Black Merc, Blond creep, then outside cafe where I was working

04/05/2006 I rang a repairman and gave him time for when I would be arriving. When I got there, a car was waiting with lights on full beam outside the house. People inside were laughing at me. When I got back home, there was a van with lights on full beam outside house.

17/05/2006 Early morning, maybe 1am and 4am, someone knocked on window alongside my bed. Perhaps 10 seconds duration each time.

***Mark, Nelson, White-haired old geezer. Knew who I was as soon as I walked in the door. Rude.

25/05/2006 12 midnight. Someone knocking on window again. 6.30am: knocking again.
***994, Black high top
***198, white jeep
***6?6, red high-top Ford / Holden
***411, small white sedan

I resigned after getting a job as a fish skinner in the Chatham Islands. I had done this sort of work when I was younger, working two contracts in Iceland. This was the same sort of deal. The company paid for your airfares if you stayed the contracted time and gave you a house to live in. About six weeks after my arrival, the *** Tavern where I had worked in Nelson burnt down. I bet they got a sweet insurance deal.

I stayed my contracted time at the factory of about nine months then got work cleaning at the hotel. Harassment continued daily in some manner. After a couple of years working at the hotel, I got the

job of the Office Manager at the local community office. The main hotel hosts tour groups of up to 40 people every ten days. Out of every one of those tour groups over the two years I worked at community office, one member of the group would be a Slime and they always made sure that I was aware of it too. Slimes amongst Henga Lodge's tour groups as well.

In 2008, I had successfully put in a tender on a house in Waitangi. Dad lived there with me for extended periods, but it was too isolated for Mum. For my first five years of living in the house, my harassers always used to park over the road, outside the shop, once dusk had settled, headlights on full beam, until security cameras were put in around 2012. Other times, Slimes often followed me to or from my destination, lights always on full beam, blinding me. Every day.

In 2010, I was offered the job to rejuvenate the museum and whilst working there, gained my certificate. I held the position of Curator for six years until I was forced to resign and leave the island because of the harassment.

Sometime mid-2012, I emailed the Greens MP, Keith Locke, about what has gone on. I emailed on a Wednesday and he resigned on the Friday. A year later, he tried charging the GCSB, the New Zealand spy agency, with spying on him but they denied it. The main TV channel never mentioned it. Channel 3 promised an interview on it, had an ad break, and then never showed anything about it. After I sent the letter to Keith Locke, a man turned up at the museum one morning. His gaze swept the exhibits and he said, "It's all just stories, isn't it?" referring to what I had written, not about the displays. Then he walked straight out again.

A visiting counsellor to the island said that they "wanted me to top myself". He encouraged me to write this testimony. He said he was horrified at the thought of one of his daughters being in my position. Since that time, he no longer works as the counsellor on the island and has evaded any contact I have tried to make. It was around this time that I lost my log of what had gone on over the previous years of harassment.

10/01/2010 Turning into home with Mum in car, red Ford pickup (open back), dark windows with black hieroglyphics along the rear side, did a wheelie outside.

Feb 2011 Christchurch earthquake, staff of Israeli consulate demand that their people retrieve the bodies of their nationals themselves without local assistance.

NB. Vehicles on the Chathams are not required to be registered so many do not carry license plates.

09/03/2011 Woken 3am. Light shining through bedroom window.

13/03/2011 Woken early, 2/3am. Bright light shining through bedroom window.

14/03/2011 Woken 3am. Very bright light on Tikitiki Hill. Like looking into torch light, so bright.

15/03/2011 Freemason gets 11 months home detention for fraud while working for ACC

Thursday night Woken about 5am. Torchlight moving across the ground outside.

Monday night – Car parked over the road. Lights on full beam shining through kitchen window

22/03/2011 Group of Slimes booked into Beach House.

09/02/2012 Flying back from Auckland, stop off Napier. On the plane I was sitting in the far-left end seat. Random choice of seating. The whole plane was packed apart from the seat next to me until we got to Napier for a stopover. I was sitting outside the airport having a cigarette, talking to Rae Wills. Two black SUVs with headlights on full beam parked close to the terminal – how could Rae not notice? Once back on the plane, a blond lookalike got on. He was very flirty, giving me come hither looks. I went to sleep. He was on the plane with a several other people who all came into the museum the following week, all acting creepily. Staying at the Beach House(?).

14 & 17/03/2012 Slime in museum. Nothing ever said, of course. Just houlter-than-thou looks.

01/04/2012 Gardening up back, white Hotel Chathams van drove past about 2pm. Man shouted 'Slut!'.

03/04/2012 Electricity cut about 10.15pm. Station wagon van over road, lights on full into kitchen. Speeds off as soon as I see it.

19/5/2012 Nothing for a while but started up again.

20/05/2012 Lights shining full beam through kitchen window in evening. Next morning, woken 3.30 – 4am, lights through bedroom window.

30/05/2012 5am, woken by headlights through bedroom window. Light fanned out as per usual.

02/06/2012 Lights brushing front lawn from car

03/06/2012 About 6am – lights through bedroom window

07/06/2012 Darts night. Lights across road before darts. J**** W**** standing outside smoking area with a visiting SS, giving me intimidating looks.

14/06/2012 Darts night. T**** hanging around with his Slime mates – a couple of 'tourists' (more free holidays). One of them talking behind me to the nurse, Erin, about Kalgoorlie. Eee oar, ee oar. Aware of them, ignoring them, just shutting them out. Having a good time despite the creeps hanging around.

16/06/2012 Lights shining through kitchen window, 4WD.

29/06/2012 Darts night. Circuit Court Judge came into pub from accommodation side with J*** W*** in tow, a local recidivist. Judge craned his neck to get a look at me. I have seen him since on subsequent dart's nights with a couple of women, all craning their lizard necks to get a look at me.

30/06/2012 Blue sedan (t****?) followed me down beach while I was getting seaweed.

05/07/2012 5.45pm car outside tree line. As soon as I registered it, it left. Darts night. J*** W*** and the *** there. J*** trying to stare me down, sneering.

24/06/2012 Lights shining through kitchen window.

12/07/2012 J*** W***, the t****, T****S**** all trying to stare me down (all local recidivists). Cluck

Cluck. What came first? The recidivist criminal or the Freemason? About 6am next morning, woken by lights shining through bedroom window.

23/07/2012 6.05pm – Lights on full beam over the road shining through kitchen window.

??/08/2012 Cars hanging around home again, at dusk, just as the sun's going down. Too dark to see the makes of cars. They always know when I am in the garden, and where in the garden. They always time it perfectly. Just far enough away so I cannot make anything out – maybe 30 feet, and if I walk down to the road, they make sure they move off before I can get a good look. I had just came back from two weeks in Auckland where one of them followed me to Orakei Basin where I was walking my dog.

16/08/2012 About a month ago, the harassment was full bore. Cars parked across the road, shining their lights into my kitchen window, lights on full beam. Dough-n-Go recently had security cameras installed, so the next day I went to see the local police officer, Paul Gurney. I gave him a statement about what had gone on over the years. On my return from being off-island, he asked to speak with me. He said he had looked up about Freemasons on the Internet and was surprised to learn that they had lodges throughout NZ. He seemed at a loss to how to deal with it. He never said that what I had written was untrue. All he said is that if it were true, it would change the world. He said he would make sure that a copy of my testimony was held on the computer, so perhaps there is further information about the harassment in that old testimony, if it still exists.

12/09/2012 Private plane load of SS come into museum.

Feb 2012 SS in Council reception with a woman.

11/01/2013 If there is a group of SS or Slimes visiting the museum, it is a good bet that they will spend their whole visit complaining. They are not the brightest people, and their comments are usually quite stupid. Today, a group of about eight of them could not raise a smile. Do they score points for that? Do they practise in class or in front of a mirror? Most of the Slime groups coming into the museum are not arriving on the island by Air Chathams at any rate.

14/01/2013 Two grey-haired old ladies complaining in the museum, then complaining at the doorway to Council reception (just to themselves, loud enough for me to hear). Featureless clones. Rigormortis has already embalmed them.

17/01/2013 Lights through bedroom window.

14/11/2012 SS (Jewish) in museum. Younger, late 20s.

26/11/2012 Group of six SS in museum at lunchtime, standing in broad circle with their backs to each other. All wearing the same tan suit. All looked the same. All grey haired.

Late Nov/Dec 2012 Black 'spy' plane arrives at Wellington airport. Next day two men in museum, one an American. One of them gave me a small bow. The smaller one seemed very excited by it all. (Now, 3/8/2018, discovered that at exact same time, NSA Director, General Keith Alexander, was visiting to have discussions with John Key but he was not either of the men who came into the museum). The next day, market day, the shorter one was craning his neck to get a look at me.

01 or 02/01/2013 Orakei Basin with my dog. Two women in grey van, 'Dog Walker'. Doctor lookalike

ran past me then met up with them. Two SS sitting nearby.

04/01/2013 Full front page of the Lotto winner in The Herald because, of course, Lotto is the Illuminati's slush fund. The SS make sure they take the big winnings for themselves – another way for the bitch SS to make humanity pay for its own annihilation. Honest people do not have a hope in hell of winning the big pay-outs.

Given that the US Government instated its Stargate Program in 1974, whose operatives are able to describe a snapshot of the future, it is little wonder the Illuminati have been able to discover the lottery numbers ahead of the rest of the population. All lotteries throughout the world are similarly corrupted.

05/01/2013 ***368/**398(?) Black sedan followed us back from Tyrone's. Lights on full beam.

06/01/2013 All morning cars doing wheelies outside Stephy's after I viewed Islamic website (which shut down computer).

18/01/2013 There was an interview with artist on TV. Says NZ elderly are angry at the state of the nation.

Weekend 12/13 Feb 2013 Group of SS at Beach House every week for several weeks.

Late March 2013 Arriving Stephy's in the evening. Car outside with rego, '***08.

08/05/2013 Lights shining through bedroom window as soon as I turned out lights.

16/05/2013 Darts night. Group 10 SS fishing. I know they know I know.

23/05/2013 John Kerry told Murray McCully, while he was in America, to "Do nothing". Just after he told him not to touch anything in the Oval Office and that everything was very expensive.

SS in museum Monday and Tuesday. Lights in treeline Thursday.

24/12/2013 Cars always slowing down outside Stephy's and drivers looking in. White Porsche with large black stripe. Then I am sure, Bruce McNaught in blue hatchback.

25/05/2013 Doctor lookalike came into Lakeview where I was working with two other SS.

25/07/2013 Darts night. Walking down the hill to the pub with Frankie, ***s had his car lights on full beam. Even Frankie commented on it. Must have realised I was not alone and he turned them down. Frankie would not have shown up on any tracker, would she? Once we entered the light, the car lights were extinguished. The Slimes operate from their cars, their 'bully mobiles'. Do they have their own frequency?

28/09/2013 Laser light through bedroom window about 3.30am.

Beginning Oct 2013 Group of about 15, all SS, in museum. None signed visitor book.

29/11/2013 Knock at back door – my dog, Olga, heard. No-one there when I answered it. Car like *** **a's over the road with blacked out windows took off.

Dec 2013 Staying with Lynne in Wellington. A***, her now ex-mate, turns up. Asian. In the evening, Lynne had had a few to drink, Alan sat opposite me and purposely blinked slowly to expose lizard-like eyes (green/blue with yellow slits I think), then rolled back his lids to revert to human lids. Lynne did not see. I, of course, did not say anything. Alan later confided to Lynne that he enjoyed "taking a risk", and I know he meant exploring the dark arts, not bungee jumping. Anyway, he had a stroke two weeks later.

19/12/2013 Staying at Stephy's. Doctor lookalike in flash car tried to side-swipe me.

20/12/2013 Cars up and down outside continuous. "I ***I" rego. While I'm sitting at computer facing the driveway entrance, car drives right in, beeps, hangs around maybe a minute then reverses out. No use running outside to catch them. You never catch them.

23/12/2013 Car parked in 'no parking' lane pulls out in front of me on Ladies Mile, a white dog just like mine hanging out the back window. The driver in a Stetson laughing back at me in his rear-view mirror.

16/01/2014 Doctor lookalike and female in museum

28/01/2014 Group SS in museum. Unusually, some of them signed visitor's book; most so illiterate, they can hardly write.

29/01/2014 Red ute passed / guy 20-40 years old with dark glasses.

29/01/2014 Motorbike outside when went to bed, revving 10 minutes

31/01/2014 Lights shining through bedroom window after I went to bed – woke me. Catamaran parked just off beach. Have photos.

02/02/2014 Group of SS in museum. They always seem obsessed by the size of my office and that I do not have a window – anything to smirk, to denigrate.

06/02/2014 Lights in bedroom at night

07/02/2014 Black ute station wagon, black windows.

10/02/2014 Bunch of SS in museum. All women. One said something like, "It is OK, I suppose". Always have to draw attention to themselves.

26/02/2014 Group of SS in museum. One came in twice – retard.

27/02/2014 Two SS came in – one standing outside my office doorway constantly repeating, "Bloody Hell", over and over for about five minutes straight. Dad's favourite curse.

28/02/2014 Group of four SS in museum. All silent. No signing visitor book. Later small fishing boat moored off home. Bright lights. Later while cutting wood in treeline, maroon covered ute 'spotted' me in treeline.

07/02/2014 Group of SS in museum.

07/03/2014 SS at Food Festival. One standing extremely close behind me. Creepy.

12/03/2014 6am Lights from car blinding me in bed.

19/03/2014 Three SS in museum. Two Jews and one Doctor lookalike.

24/03/2014 Group of SS in museum. Rude snobs. No comments as per usual and only coin donations. Irene Goomes came around home after work complaining about same rude guests staying at the hotel in every recent tour group.

25/03/2014 Woken about 4am lights shining into bedroom. My dog went crazy. SS in museum – normal rudeness. One SS – short, blond, another lookalike

26/03/2014 Woken at 6.30am. Short time later lights shining into bedroom

27/03/2014 Woke 7am then strobe lighting through small window in bedroom.

28/03/2014 Two SS in museum. Blond lookalike standing (acting especially weird) by Te Kooti display case.

29/03/2014 7am, woken by lights shining into bedroom.

30/03/2014 9pm – lights shining through kitchen window. Car took off as soon as I saw it.

31/03/2014 SS in museum

1&2/04/2014 SS in museum

03/03/2014 After been asleep about one hour, something tapped me on the head, woke up and strobe lights started through window

04/04/2014 Blond lookalike, about 5 foot, in museum.

07/04/2014 Two SS out of three people in museum

08/04/2014 SS in museum

11/04/2014 Same as above

14/04/2014 Same as above

14, 16 & 17/4/2014 One SS each day in museum, couple of hours each. Stare me down, stand in the way, each make a drama about having to stand aside.

25/04/2014 Two female SS in museum

29/04/2014 Ministers in – Attorney General Finlayson & DIA Minister Dunne, along with about eight government representatives. I went to community meeting at the hall in the evening with Angie. Freemason woman from the 25th April sat next to me, I later realised to identify me to Dunne who

went on to stare me down for a very long time. Felt like I was looking into the eyes of Satan, the same as when I tapped my forefinger to my chin to stand up to another SS, as advised by the woman that had escaped from a Masonic family (see 21/03/2006). Dunne's black stare went on so long, I hid my body behind Raeleen sitting in front of me. Raeleen later told me she noticed Dunne giving the evil look – thought it was for her – then realised that he was staring straight through her. Two faced scum, Peter Dunne. Pure undiluted evil personified. I have not exaggerated the spectre of Dunne's black eyes. If I was the type of person who exaggerates, I would not have survived the past twenty-five years. Our political leaders serve the demonic and it is the eyes which give them away. "When you next come in contact with high level Mormons, Jehovah's witnesses and Freemasons, pay great attention to their eyes, those who are most open to possession by the creature (Melchizedek) have problems with their eyes or one of their eyes, some even have a film of translucent skin across one of them, the blacker they are the greater their possession." ⁽³⁸⁾

"When you know what you are looking for it is the eyes that give them away". ⁽³⁹⁾

The people who administer New Zealand are puffed up immoral fops, their vanities the only things that give vigour to their lying lives. They are the type of people who have to wipe their feet on others to get through their days. My testimony proves the absurdity of the Government's anti-bullying and anti-suicide campaigns. I know that at least one of my harassers committed suicide after he along with his father and brothers became involved in my harassment. I am certain his father would not have aligned himself with evil, and encouraged his sons to do likewise, if he had not first been led to do so thanks to the machinations of those very same government ministers who posture as anti-bullying and anti-suicide campaigners.

The unholy trinity of John Key, Peter Dunne, and Chris Finlayson have been complicit in my harassment, and the latter two have personally challenged me. They should all be locked up in solitary confinement, for the rest of their lives. Of course, the "Kingmaker", Winston Peters, and the sainted Prime Minister of New Zealand, Jacinda Ardern, are party to similar crimes as are many of their colleagues and successors. Ardern has towed the Illuminati party line throughout her time as Prime Minister and continues to do so, and would not have been nominated to the position of Prime Minister unless she was either part of the Illuminati or else, is in their service.

The Illuminati are very good actors otherwise how would they have duped humanity for millennia. To see through the bullshit, however, humankind should study what actions the politicians take and pay no heed to the dribble they have been coached to say via their propaganda broadcasts on television. For instance, it seems unlikely that New Zealand's politicians maintained their two metres distance rule when they met, while the rest of the New Zealand population was under lockdown, to rush through the COVID-19 Emergency Response Act 2020 without any public scrutiny. The new Health Act includes the right for the elite's go-fers to invade homes without the need for a warrant and to take children away from those homes, if they deem it necessary.

The rule that what is mandatory for the masses is not applicable to the elite was further evidenced when the American ambassador returned to New Zealand in August 2020. He and his wife were not made to suffer two week's isolation in a hotel, a restriction mandatory for all other new arrivals to the country, but instead the authorities allowed them to return to their home. They were given special privilege, not because of "diplomatic immunity" as alleged by the TV journalists, but because the virus is a fiction which the Illuminati are using to herd humanity to extinction. Further, the 'catch-up' of the TV series, *Coronation Street*, whereby for several months the programme was aired for several hours every week, was not in order to align its airing in New Zealand with its UK counterpart, as alleged by the elite-owned TV channels; it was to ensure the timely dispersal of fodder to the

brainwashed masses, the storyline of the current programs being full of masked actors lamenting their dismal existence under the 'virus'. Moreover, Spirit showed me that the Australian Prime Minister, Scott Morrison, is already packing his bags in preparation for going underground, even as he demands that the rest of his country's population is swiftly administered a vaccine.

With regard to those sporting 'heroes' who have been complicit in my harassment, they are really just dumb jocks, after all. They've sold their souls for money and prestige. Further evidencing the manipulation of world sport by the Illuminati, I know an alleged hero of New Zealand rugby, a former coach, is a go-fer for the Illuminati, as he was part of one of the groups that came into the museum where I was working to harass me. He is the antithesis of a hero; if someone in his position had the guts to come clean, he could be part of the team to save the world but then, that would call for a real warrior and not just a pretend one.

01/05/2014 Last night, sounded like a refinery had been built between my house and Dough-n-Go; I suffered a loud mechanical sizzling which went on for about 10 minutes. Car from Maipito Road, bright lights sweeping front lawn.

08/05/2014 Bad wake-up. 6.45am lights in bedroom from one car then two more on hill, then car with boat attached parked on Maipito Rd with lights on high beam, parked for 30 seconds then reversed so only one light from behind Dough-n-Go showing. They seemed to manipulate the light so that it turned full on and grew larger. Then the car drove forward, **very slowly** turned the corner in front of house and drove north. Just on dawn. I could not see the make of car.

Later, that same day was Dart's night which I attended. Left early, felt unwell. I walked home and there was a very large, square, Chevrolet-looking pick-up, black paint, black windows, waiting at entrance to Downer's yard next door to my house. Drove out very aggressively as soon as I reached it.

15/05/2014 Dart's night. Two SS males (tourists) in pub. One made an effort to stare me down while walking out. Not the brightest-looking character.

22/05/2014 Frankie rang – walked to kitchen to answer phone and lights blaring through kitchen window.

28 & 29/05/2014 Staying West Fitzroy Apartments, Christchurch. Both mornings woken by lights – someone in building site opposite holding brightly lit torch and shining directly at me.

07/06/2014 Arrived in Auckland by bus in the morning – very busy outside with SS cars. Went to Sylvia Park with Stephy. Tall, blond, lookalike in silver sports car came to stop in emergency area outside entrance. Number plate 'skin doc'. Walked directly in front of us, theatrically waving his hands around, all the while speaking on an earphone and supposedly giving medical instructions. DICK. Saw metallic silver sports car twice in different areas with number plate 'SIN'. If we go out for a drive in the evening and Stephy drives, now they do not beam their headlights into the rear vision mirror (like they do when I am driving) but seem to be able to blindingly shine their lights into the side mirrors of the car I am in. They must be able to manipulate their headlights from inside their cars.

01/06/2014 Went to movies with Stephy. About four cars followed us out, shining their lights into my side view mirror (Stephy driving). On way home up Amy street, same thing. One car.

Same night Ellerslie SS lodge packed with tradesmen vehicles.

12/06/2014 Busy Amy Street, - for two days at dusk, two cars tooting in driveway. We decided to go to the movies. Female Slime sat next to me in empty theatre and then she left after five minutes. Next morning, she was doing circles in her car outside the house. Young, glasses.

Went to supermarket in evening. Car waiting in front of mine, thrumming.

12/06/2014 Outside Stephy's, ***218

15/06/2014 ***425(?), ***O(?)

16/06/2014 Woken by white lights, 6am.

17/06/2014 Utility van (painters?), fawn colour, comes right into driveway. Gets out of car, does something then leaves.

Per usual, car drove up and parked outside while I was having a smoke, expensive-sounding engine revving for about 10 seconds, then drove off.

18/06/2014 Went to movies with Stephy. Stephy went to get car out of garage while I got some wood in. Stephy said all these cars were driving by with their drivers staring in. "They must be looking at all the trees we've pruned". I did not argue. I'm used to seeing drivers staring in. They made a mistake – they moved too early. It was like a ping-pong game getting out of the street – about five cars. One number plate, ***337.

23/06/2014 Back on the island. About 7pm, incessant base thrumming in beach access. Goes right to the heart. 15 minutes earlier, I had had three visitors to the house and there had been no harassment.

25/06/2014 Laying low as dusk settles. Kitchen windows lit up on hallway wall from car lights – not possible with ordinary car lights.

26/06/2014 Dart's night. A doppelganger of Bruce McNaught there and about three other shaven-haired & baseball capped cronies. The man like Bruce had his posture and mannerisms but a face 10 years younger than when I first met him, the skin weirdly shiny and tight. Most of the local Freemasons there. Did not get the courage up to confront Bruce. Quickly gone. Was talking to Taans about it and they went past us and got in a car she has never seen before. White block ute. Unusual on such a small island, to sight an old car that you have never seen before. K*** got in the ute with Bruce & two others. Taans later told me that they were staying at the Beach House. R*** had told me that K*** had been picked off by the SS.

27/06/2014 6.15pm and already two thrumming cars since I got home from work, plus one car picking me out in the treeline with its lights on full beam. They do that all the time – picking me out with their lights when I am collecting firewood.

03/07/2014 Dart's night. C*** L*** talked to me "staying strong" and not "giving up". One of the t*** (with moustache) tried to give me dirty look. Gave him stare right back. He could not meet my eyes and looked uncomfortable.

08/07/2014 Thrumming car in over treeline while visitors here. Music playing. Black magic that seems especially amplified to me.

About 18/07/2014 K*** ? Car, 4wd, blue/green, lots of little windows. Over the road, car lights shining into kitchen.

25/07/2014 Car over road at dusk. Lights shining into kitchen. Could not see make.

Rural Fire conference: Fat old man with two walking sticks and cap turns up halfway through the dinner evening. Stares me down for what seems like about 12 seconds. I stare right back. Then he sits for the rest of the evening with his back to the speakers. Typical Slime attitude. Day of visiting the national training centre in Rotorua, on return, four Slimes (supposedly Rural Fire – I doubt it!); three older, grey-haired, one about 23 years). Made smart comment about 'public transport' and they made sure that I heard, smirking as they left – another example of bemusement by the Illuminati and a common experience of targeted individuals in that note is taken of common expressions used by the harassed – in my case, 'public transport' and 'skin doc' – which are then repeated back to them in a variety of ways by the gangstalkers.

Staying Ellerslie. Cars doing the up and down in Amy Street. One night followed us, Stephy driving. Doing the bright light in the side mirror again.

15/08/2014 Dart's final night. Three knocks on back door beforehand. My dog went crazy, hair on end. We both went to have a look. No-one there. Dog went off to the treeline by the ambulance shed growling – where some of the cars usually park, gunning their engines, music up loud. Normal for youth. Not normal is the way the sound gets to me personally. Vibrates inside of me. Did not have a good night. Got upset by attitude of some of the locals – all of them were Slimes wives or related to them. Had a good cry in the parking lot then I asked God a question.

16/08/2014 Driving to the dump after visiting Frankie, dark-haired man in truck passed the other way. Made eye contact. He smiled. Something about his face stayed with me.

Jesus' shoulder-length hair was straight and a little darker than in the images of him that we are familiar with, his cheekbones more pronounced, he was clean shaven and he looked like he had not been in the sun for a long time. He was wearing what looked like a white robe and driving an immaculately clean truck painted a shiny light grey that looked as if it could be used as a mobile home. It was small and modelled on something from the 1930's with bull-nose mud guards and hood, and the rear was rounded like a pioneer caravan.

On the way back home, I saw four chestnut-coloured horses lined up in a paddock on the North Road, all standing head to tail in a row along the fenceline, each with their right foreleg extended perfectly straight, each of their heads bowed low and perfectly synchronized, and touching their right foreleg with their noses. They were bowing to Jesus' presence on the island. And I mean bowing. Anna said later that the horses' line up along the fence with their backs to their cold south west wind. I know that. I see them like that myself all the time. But not this time! They were each bowing like Heavenly Palominos.

I had asked God a question and Jesus appearance intimated "Yes".

19/08/2014 DDY???, hanging around Dough-n-Go when I drove off to Frankie's. Large, black ute with fish bins on the back.

20/08/2014 Car from Maipito Rd. Lights on full beam at dusk picking me out in the treeline. Square, dark blue (?) ute. They come out at dusk, when I cannot make out the colour of the car.

21/08/2014 Mike Hosking, TV1 presenter, the one who said he did not want to come to the Chatham Islands, does an article on Peter Dunne, giving him credence, tries to lick him clean.

I have not recorded anything for a few weeks. Who wants to document their own torture? One special thing: had been stressed about writing this, feeling I needed help to do it. Standing in kitchen, felt humming/buzzing in my right ear. Paid attention as it was very odd. Continued for perhaps 10 seconds, and then I heard a choir of angels singing, which lasted another 20 seconds or so. The most beautiful thing I have ever heard – and I have heard choirs practicing in Florence. It was Heavenly and encouragement to me to persevere. I could not recall the sound of the choir just a short time later. That gave me the confidence that I could at least make an attempt to write this. Again.

24/09/2014 Filling in at Mixed Darts. ****s in opposing team. Very superior, of course. I wonder, do the Slimes have a newsletter? Is that how they all come out with the same attitude or do they get their three facial expressions from a dispensary in some dank hallway somewhere?

28/09/2014 In the evening, van parked opposite was revving its engine, but the vibration went right inside of me, magnified.

30/09/2014 Come down in the morning after working on this last night. My glasses were already broken in one lens but still intact. Now the glass was gone, two pieces only laid out on the table.

Another morning, I came down from upstairs to find two of my ornaments placed neatly together on the floor.

Other day – small red ute with black roof outside Dough-n-Go

Last week of Oct in Auckland, ***908, quite blatant, outside house Ellerslie

Back on Island, Friday, 1 Nov or Saturday 2 Nov , A lot of the harassment has come next door from Downer employees. I know who some of them are. Downers are now working outside house on the road using a digger and a roller. They waited until Dough-n-Go had closed at 4.30pm then ramped up the vibrations. Humm started until I could not hear anything else but the vibration, the whole house groaning. It came and went, on and off, for about 10 minutes. I was upstairs in my bedroom. For about one minute, the vibration was unbearable, unliveable for more than a few minutes. I've worked around large machinery on minesites. I know what a roller should sound like and that vibration was other-worldly.

Plane cancelled on Thursday, so I returned to island on Friday. Jacqui Nielsen said a woman had come into the museum that morning and was very rude; criticised everything.

04/11/2014 Two SS in museum. One a dullard. Usual sneering.

Friday after 4th/11/2014 Group of about 8 SS (staying at the Beach House?) came in, in their stinking fishing clothes, bare feet. They barely stayed seven minutes. None of them signed the visitor's book. One marched up to me to stare me down. I was pleasant and kept on working.

Someone put a dirty sticking plaster in the donation box. Also, a cheap little plastic letter 'L', a girl's trinket to wear on a chain. Spiteful little cows, aren't they?

Sunday, mid-November 2014 Just now, typing this, the usual now. Several times over the day and evening, every day. Bully mobiles outside, engines thrumming. The vibration of their engines actually gets inside my whole being. Headache material. Only when they are thrumming. Different tone altogether.

Thursday night, 12pm midnight, 20/11/2014 Woken by strange feeling at base of neck that got stronger the more awake I became. I noticed car idling outside, the vibration mounting inside of me the louder the engine became. Vehicle remained for about a minute then slowly took off.

Wednesday, last week Nov 2014 Three Downers men in the museum in their orange Day-Glo vests. All Slimes. All blond, middle aged.

Bill Cosby – 04/12/2014 TV showing clip of him wearing t-shirt, "Self Made, Philly Made, Temple Made". Did not save him in the end, did it?

Morgan Freeman, interview *60 Minutes*, says in all seriousness, "I am God" and does not look amused when interviewer giggles stupidly.

This morning, 29/5/15, Downers started early with the machinery. Never woken me on a Saturday before. Left an engine running for about an hour, the vibration working into the back of my skull. They stopped once the staff arrived at Dough-n-Go to start work.

30/05/2015 Downers started up really early. Same as yesterday. Left a machine running for about an hour and again, the vibration working into the back of my skull. They smirk at me as they drive past. Not all the staff, of course. Only a couple of them – and they are blow-ins, not locals.

Still play around with the car lights shining into the kitchen. Saturday night, a car pulled into the drive, lights on full beam, then pulled out and took off.

08/06/2015 Early Monday morning, before 7am. Workmen at Downers started up machinery. Ran it for nearly an hour. Stopped and cleared out before the workers arrived to open shop.

Te One – square blue/green dirty truck, Dodge, outside school, after I came out of Frankie's then drove past with lights on full beam. Another car at turn-off driving past, blinking its headlights on and off full beam.

14/06/2015 About 6.30am. Woken by car engine, purposely running somewhere outside around house. Tried to ignore it. Went on for perhaps 15 minutes. Went downstairs to write. They lit the whole kitchen up with their car lights. Took off with a screech of tyres.

06/07/2015 Back from mammogram trip. Car not working. Taans picked me up and it was her who noticed the lights on full beam shining across the paddock, from the road where S*** used to live. I've seen this a dozen times.

13/07/2015 Woken 6am, lights shining across bedroom wall. Then the hum of a work vehicle. Then another one about 15 minutes later.

Mid July – things have changed since the beginning of the year, when I sent my last missive off to a few supposed caretakers.

Curly brown hair, usually wears a cap, about 20/22 years. Works at *** sheep yards on *** sometimes. Rides around in an electric blue single cab or double cab ute.

17/07/2015 Man came into museum, farted loudly. Then walked into my office. Had words.

Bedtime, car in treeline, engine thrumming for about five minutes

18/07/2015 Darts night. Harassment with car lights very bad. One car ***471.

Mid July 2015 Irene Goomes driving me down to her place. Car close behind, lights bright, shining into side windows like they did in Auckland. Irene exclaimed. Slowed down to make it pass. S*** P*** vehicle.

28/07/2015 Someone outside, woke me up about 5.30am. Dog going crazy for ages. I had ear plugs in which I have to use every night now.

29/07/2015 In bed not long after lights out, vibration shook whole house. Painful in my ears.

Always now, machinery starts up either at Downers or over the road every weekend, wakes me up. This is a new thing.

I do not want to go to bed. I am scared to go to sleep only to be woken throughout the night by my harassers. I said that they have mucked around with my aural senses. They park outside the house several times a night, do the vibration thing, enough to wake me from sleep. Last night it was 11.00pm, 1.00am then about 6.30am.

04/08/2015 5.00pm Standing in kitchen, car lights from road shining in my eyes. Car turns slowing onto road to beach.

5.05pm Phone rang. I answered. They hung up.

5.10pm Flat deck, ute, black, heavy safety bar on back window. Did wheelie in front of me outside.

05/08/2015 Woken by humming. Car drove very slowly off.

06/08/2015 6.15pm to 6.25pm Teal blue 4WD outside for ages. Ears hurting. Had to block them for ages to stand it. I know that shit is involved, brown curly hair, ***.

14/08/2015 9am – 10am Got to work. Humming started immediately coming from vehicle stationed outside. Tried looking for vehicle. Useless.

5.30pm to 6pm Humming started coming from vehicle parked close by home. After a while I looked out the kitchen window. Dark outside. Car parked on Maipito Road, just out of view behind the shop, only one headlight showing. They wait for an unwilling acknowledgement from me, then they usually leave almost immediately.

20/08/2015 5.15pm phone rang. I answered it and caller immediately hung up. Twice this week.

21/08/2015 Getting wood from treeline about 5.30pm. Maroon station wagon. Only a slight vibration. Enough to unnerve. Later about 6pm, dirty white 4WD turn off to Maipito Road from town. One passenger laughing at me openly. Catty laugh.

22/08/2015 6am, cars started. Do not get to sleep in on the weekends any more, not since I wrote to Laila Harre last January and spoke to the Catholic priest, the one that told me that “the Freemasons are just a bunch of harmless old men”.

25/08/2015 Cars once an hour in the evening. Two driving past, boing boing, boing. Now another one over the road.

27/08/2015 Woken 6am. Same every morning this week. Next door at Downers plus private truck? Stopped 7.45am.

28/08/2015 Sitting down in the evening, what happens now. Suddenly my ears start aching. Have had cars playing games over the road. They are so open about it when no one else is around.

11.20pm, car thrumming past. How come I can hear it coming down the road from 100 metres away?

31/08/2015 Woken several times a night now, throughout the night. This has been going on for nearly two weeks. That’s what you get if you complain to the government in this country. Every time I complain, I am complaining to my torturers.

Awake before I know it, then hear the car/s drive slowly off outside. Was like slamming doors last night. Continual awake / asleep / awake /asleep / awake.

05/09/2015 Woken at 1am. That time every night at least. It is not cars yahooing. It is intentional.

Dinged twice while I was lying in bed.

10/09/2015 Woken several times throughout the night, every night. This morning, 6am, woken, car or truck outside for about 20 minutes. Rumble right into the base of my brain. Tried blocking my ears. No good.

5pm, that whore, ***s, parked his truck outside the house (large blue flatbed with red crane), engine left running while he went into the shop. Had to block my ears. Engine vibration painful.

Downers trucks, always the same, flashing lights across the wall of the lounge room, while they all drive back from wherever they have not been working.

15/09/2015 Woken at 11.00pm, 3.15am, 5, 6 and 7 am.

They are really antsy tonight. Frankie just left, and they stepped up the harassment. Saw Orange Overalls coming 30 metres off from the kitchen window – my eyes seem to trigger when they see the colour now – car revving wildly as it drove past to Te One, man waving to me and beeped. I went into the garden and car returned, did a wheelie outside then the whole gang joined in. Cars parked outside the fenceline, lights on full beam shining into where I was working, cars screeching all over the place.

17/09/2015 Woken 11.15pm, 4.15am, 5.15am.

18/09/2015 I never guessed that it would be painful. Woken several times throughout the night, every night now. Woken 7.00am this morning, vibrating hum continuous from cars driving past. Microwave technology.

21/09/2015 Woken 3.30am and 5.00am.

22/09/2015 Woken 5am and 6am. Cars always drive off slowly, making sure I can hear them.

5.30pm One car thrumming, heading up Maipito Road.

6.10pm One truck, vibrating engine as it drove to Te One.

6.50pm Truck driving past. Terrible hum.

7.10pm Car thrumming down Maipito Road

23/09/2015 Woken 1.00am. Heard car driving off slowly. Got up in morning, as per usual, engine humming out of view for about 10 minutes. Other vehicles as well.

24/09/2015 Woken 6.00am.

6.10pm One of the t*** driving past thrumming with intent. Face set with the thrill as he drove past. They always turn up the vibration when they are coming down the straight, so I know they are coming, then turn the volume down when they enter town.

7.30pm Thrumming car, heard it coming, then did wheelie outside and took off.

7.40pm Two cars thrumming outside, slowed down one after the other, then took off.

27/09/2015 Woken 2am and 6am. 11.00pm.

29/09/2015 Woken 1.30am and 4am.

30/09/2015 Felt like I was awake all night or continually wakened throughout the night.

01/10/2015 Headache all day. Took sleeping pill at bedtime. Still woken shortly after but was able to go back to sleep. Woken 6am.

The thrumming continues every day though not as much in the evening.

02/10/2015 Woken 11.00pm and 3am.

03/10/2015 9.15pm Car purposely thrumming outside. Has been continuous for about 15 minutes. Ear plugs in. TV volume turned up loud to try and drain out the sound. Does not work. The whole house thrums.

This afternoon, SS driving past, one in G*** P***'s car. Do not know if he was driving. Another one in a jeep like ***.

04/10/2015 Kept awake most of the night. Vibrating hum coming from a car parked on the grass verge, as I was coming downstairs in the morning. Went outside the front. Ute screaming off but caught sight of it. Black cab sort of like the B***. One of the t***?

05/10/2015 Woken 4.30am then wakeups continuous to 7.00am.

06/10/2015 Woken 2am, 2.30am, 3am.

07/10/2015 Woken 5am.

09/10/2015 Woken 5am.

Weekend, Woken 5am, both days. Trucks outside, over at Downers. The same every weekend. By the time I get out of bed, the workshop next door is usually closed and there is no one around.

11/10/2015 Took a sleeping pill and used ear plugs. Slept through until woken at 5am, then broken sleep.

12/10/2015 First two hours at work, humming from passing trucks and cars was painful to my ears, and gave me a headache. Stopped abruptly about 11.00am.

14/10/2015 Woken 1am, 2.30am.

15/10/2015 Woken 2am, 6am. Silence both times.

16/10/2015 Woken 1.30am. Car thrumming up and down outside. Went on for about 10 minutes.

20/10/2015 Lots of thrumming vehicles around after work. Frankie called in and discussed it. She said it was T** S*** and *** down the beach, and that she could not understand how they could remain in the car with the noise. Different for me. Chalk on the blackboard material. The thrumming was continuous for about 15 minutes.

03/12/2015 Now, always, when I turn out the bedroom light, a car takes off outside. Every time. The car vibration lasts for several seconds, reverberating at the base of the back of my head as its parting send off.

04/01/2016 Very little harassment through the day now. Mostly happens at night. Started about a month ago, every time I fell asleep, woken up. All night a circus of trying to sleep, attaining sleep then immediately being woken up. Continues throughout the night, sleeping/woken, sleeping/woken, sleeping/woken – hard to count but more than four times every night woken from sleep.

Now panic when I cannot get to sleep. Have to breathe through the whole night, knowing what is happening, unable to do anything about it apart from write this.

One night last week, took sleeping pill. I was woken about 4am by piercing shrill electronic screaming, then the sleeping/woken, sleeping/woken rotation stepped in.

Do not tell me this is insomnia. I have never had any trouble sleeping throughout my life. This is a continuation of the harassment of 20 years which is documented here.

Also, the humming continues from certain automobiles. I know many of my harassers, but I have no proof.

26/01/2016 8pm – Car outside, did a uey. Sent a painful frisson on right side of my brain. Earache

afterwards.

28/01/2016 9pm – terrible pain in my head. Truck getting fuel over the road but could well be machine in someone's pocket who drove past at same time. Never know, just brace for the frisson of pain. When go to bed, lights shining through bedroom window. Draw blinds, lights continue to show through gaps, then car takes off outside with a roar.

02/02/2016 Awake until 1am. Take sleeping pill then woken again at 4.15am. Dozed until wakeup but slept in for work.

That is the norm now. Sleeping/woken throughout the night. Get about two to three hours sleep total.

17/02/2016 3.45pm – Outside work, Boy who drives bright blue car, driving black cab truck (very old) with red crane, driving past work, head out window laughing at me.

23/02/2016 In the morning, getting ready for work. Grader starts up next door, and operator (***) sits there for about 20 minutes with engine running. Aural intrusion for all of that time. Ears ringing afterwards. Frankie was home, so it doesn't affect you unless they intend that it should. Do they have something that they carry around with them, to create the hum? Now at work with headache.

Same day, 1.00pm – Fulton & Hogan Trucks passing outside. They have already warned that the roadworks will be noisy but for me, it is different. Pounding pain in my head. Unbearable.

15/03/2016 Fly back to Chathams. Sitting in front of Marcia, Turiana Turia and her Aide sitting on row opposite. Shocking earache about one hour into flight, continuing for about 3 hours after landing. Marcia complaining of same also. I know it was not Turiana who caused it.

16/03/2016 8pm – High pitched squeal for ages. Turns out it was alarm on H*** M*** car. My ears are ringing and my brain feels like it has been fried (11.30pm). Could not sleep last night until about 4.30am. Always jolted awake just as I drift off.

21/03/2016 9.15pm – continuous aural intrusion. Feel pressure in outer ear.

22/03/2016 Woken 7.30am by machines next door.

8 to 8.30am Zinging in back of head. Continuous while grader working next door. Stops when grader stops.

25/03/2016 8.45pm – Aural intrusion like rods in outer ears. Frisson on/off/on/off/on, continuous. Feels like its frying the back of my brain. Visiting Anna's earlier, thrumming vehicles make me wince but little reaction from everyone else.

26/03/2016 7.55pm – Get painful frisson left side of head from truck driving up Maipito Rd. 8pm – Get pain on right side of my head from car outside thrumming. 9.15 – Same again, zapped in the head by the vibration of a passing vehicle. Ear sizzles afterwards, then hums, pulsates right around to back of head. Harassment continues intermittently throughout the evening.

27/03/2016 Woken 2.45am then continuous wakeups. 9.30am hum restarts. Feels like rod inserted

in each ear. Cannot feel rod, only feel effect. Then, later, frisson back of head again as car takes off outside. Continual harassment throughout the day.

28/03/2016 Woken 3.30am. Continual wakeups afterwards. Slept in. Did not go to work.

30/03/2016 Terrible amplification from next door's work trucks. Tone does not annoy anyone else obviously. Continued for over an hour. Stopped when grader left at 4pm. Aural intrusion then again at 5pm, 6pm and 7.30pm. Another vehicle also joined in. 8.20pm thrumming vehicle, then restarts 8.35pm in the treeline. Same again: 9pm, 9.15pm and 9.35pm.

31/03/2016 1am and 3.30am. Woken. Could hear cars drive off slowly once I awoke. 7am to 8.30am trucks and grader, aural intrusion all morning from F&H before work

2 & 3/04/2016 Very quiet weekend. Only a couple of thrumming vehicles.

04/04/2016 Woken 3.30am. Unable to go back to sleep. Got to work. Strange frisson in my ears for first hour, then stopped. Electricity been working on power lines either side of the house

05/04/2016 Crane working opposite Post Office. Terrible vibration from engines in my ears. Continued for about two hours. Every day the same, sleeping with ear plugs.

Two Jewish youth in museum. Female and male. Stayed short time. Female sniggered when I asked if they wanted to watch a documentary.

07/04/2016 Same usual aural intrusion harassment. Sitting with others, I have to block one ear against cars thrumming but does not bother anyone else.

8 & 9/04/2016 Subjected to aural intrusion throughout evening.

12/04/2016 6.50pm aural intrusion. Hurt ears. Car quite noticeably taking off outside. They must either use a machine or their radios can emit a special frequency. Happened at 6pm as well but car silent.

Every work morning subjected to aural intrusion. This morning from waking to getting to work, continuous frizzling. Always stops about 11am. F&H always have their machinery on.

13/04/2016 Woken sizzling. T*** and fat M*** man acting strange in their trucks; like they are running late but had to wait for me to get up. T*** did wheelie on gravel, fat M*** leaning in to look at me. Practically zizzed whole day at work by F&H trucks. Earaches now. 6.45pm car parked outside, driving from treeline to front of house, thrumming purposely. Went on for ten minutes.

14/04/2016 No torture this morning before work. F&H doors all shut, machinery already gone? Few frissons from passing trucks during day. A few thrumms tonight. 7.23pm, aural intrusion. Dog noticed strange vibration. Pricked up her ears and looked around curiously. I can hear car thrumming quietly outside. Stopped when I turned up TV volume to drown it out. Car drove off 30 minutes later, thrumming (vehicle silver bars behind cab, craypots on back).

14/04/2016 Kept awake all night. Late to work. Frizzling torture whole morning.

15/04/2016 Continuously interrupted sleep. Can hear cars driving off once I have woken.

17/04/2016 Quiet all day. Kept awake all last night. Every time nod off, jolted awake. Feel external pressure in ears all morning.

20/04/2016 Woken 3.30am. Frizzing started from next door at 7am. Stopped when grader and truck left F&H shed at 7.45am.

Friday night, 6.30pm. Waiting for freight. Air Chats staff come in. One gets in car alongside (car shaped like L** D***). Started engine. Terrible frizzing left side of brain, closest to other car. Fried brain.

23/04/2016 Woken 3.30am, then 6am (Saturday), as per usual. Vibrations, hear car driving off. Visiting Anna, could hear outside vehicle purposely vibrating for about half an hour.

24/04/2016 Woken 3.30am then 6am.

25/04/2016 Anzac Day. 4pm in my office. Car thrumming next to museum at back. 6pm at home, continual aural intrusion, one car taking off slowly from verge. Ears now ringing. 6.30pm Ring-around of vehicles. Lights shining into kitchen. Car like C*** with white and orange sticker at back, then stock truck (T*** A***?). Continual frissons. 7.30pm – Shrill loud ringing noise in my right ear.

26/04/2016 As per usual, frizzing all morning. 6am till about 10am from F&H, and Alliance trucks. Stayed home from work. 1.30pm – Several cars over the road, usual annoying vibration. One car took off slowly and though other engine still running, no longer annoying, no vibration.

27/04/2016 Vibrations and sizzling from F&H trucks. Started 7.30am and went on till 8.15am, then intermittent reminders throughout morning.

28/04/2016 Continually woken throughout last night. Zizzed for first half hour by F&H. They must have had early start elsewhere to leave so early.

29/04/2016 Same as above.

30 & 1/05/2016 Quiet weekend.

01/05/2016 Phone rings. Person on other end stays silent.

02/05/2016 Harassment restarts but not nearly as much.

2 & 3/05/2016 Phone rings. Go to answer it, hand on handset. Stops.

02/05/2016 Shaft of bright light from car flashed across bedroom just after I turned out lights. Blinds already drawn. They often do this.

05/05/2016 Kept continually awake all last night. Every hour. Ping! Awake. I hear the cars drive slowly away outside. 7.50pm aural intrusion.

06/05/2016 Woken 3am, then continual. 3.30pm – bad vibe from roller working outside. Terrible vibration. Left work early, ear plugs in, TV volume up at home. About 7pm, Anna here. Humming vehicle outside. Anna stood up and said, “I’ve got to find where that fucking sound is coming from”.

Sound stopped immediately. 8pm – Now alone and aural intrusion has started up again.

07/05/2016 Saturday, Woken 7am by F&H machinery. By the time I got up, they had all disappeared and doors to shed closed. Lots of aural intrusion Sunday night.

09/05/2016 Usual aural intrusion at night. Like humming in ears after getting off an airplane. Slight, constant. Painful vibration in head from F&H trucks as workers close up shop.

10/05/2016 Woken at 3am, then continual wakeups

12/05/2016 Harassment from F&H trucks all day. 6pm – Now another truck (stock truck?) drives past. Dog certainly noticed. Stopped what she was doing, ears pricked up and looking out to the road, then went very quiet. Painful for me. Ears ringing now.

One of the new workers came into museum. Stood outside my office door for about five minutes, nowhere else, then walked out. Brown curly hair, mid 30s.

15/05/2016 Bad aural intrusion first hour and normal thrumming at night.

16/05/2016 Last night, woken 11pm, 12pm and 6am, the last by a big machine.

21/05/2016 Continually woken throughout the night, every night. Nearly every day when I get home from work and at 11.40am today, phone rings, go to answer it, stops when my hand is on handset.

R*** P*** visited. Her godfather, a Master Mason. She has been sucked into their dribble. Says they say they “represent light and dark”. Godfather skited to her that the Masons have been building tunnels all over Wellington.

22/05/2016 10.50am – Phone rings per usual with usual hang up.

23/05/2016 Bad aural intrusion this morning. Really noticeable. Like a thumb in the ear, a bee in the back of the head. Foreign. Intrusive enough to be painful.

24/05/2016 Really bad aural intrusion all morning at work. F&H working down road across from Anna’s. Also next door to Dough-n-Go. Could not stand it any longer. Left work about 10.30am only to find another crew working across road from home and received same awful buzzing in brain, so went back to work.

26/05/2016 Woken throughout early morning. Sizzling from F&H trucks for over an hour. Couldn’t find source at first then the trucks came out, then grader parked outside for half an hour. Ear plugs in, volume on TV turned up. Terrible. 10am – Now at work, buzzing in my head continues.

30/05/2016 Woken continually from 3.30am.

31/05/2016 Woken continually from 1.30am. Got up at 4am. Watched TV. Bad aural intrusion for half an hour from 6am by car parked outside.

On the weekend, Sat, Sun & Monday, woken at 5am, then continual wakeups.

07/06/2016 6.20pm, Anna visits. Notes everyone on island seems to be suffering from insomnia.

13/06/2016 *** 256, car outside Stephy's.

15/06/2016 Staying at Stephy's. Continual wakeups, 6 to 8 times.

18/06/2016 Got up, grey car parked across driveway, ***663, Black Jeep outside Stephy's.

While staying at Stephy's always Police helicopter flying overhead. Most nights, noise does not bother me at all. Two nights while I was outside having a cigarette, helicopter comes over and hangs directly overhead. Have to jamb my ears with my thumbs to try to keep the frying feeling out but only semi-successful.

22/06/2016 7pm, Aarangi Hotel, Kohimaramara. Had to block my ears hard. Really bad bombardment from cars outside. Asked Kathleen, "Can't you hear that?". She said, "Yeah, they were doing that the other night". They have been doing it every night – been here since Monday. Continual wakeups from being fried. 7.30pm now – the bombardment continues. Does not affect me if I go out back of hotel, only sitting in room or out the front. Continue to have to block one ear to write this. Loud thrumming again, been intermittent but continual throughout evening. Worse than on the island because the cars park right outside the motel room.

23/06/2016 Kathleen got up and commented on "that car last night".

24/06/2016 Fly back to Chathams with Dad. Woken continually following night. Ear plugs in all night.

25/06/2016 Three prolonged bouts of aural intrusion. Got photos of one truck with dick in blue cap.

26/06/2016 8pm – They are playing with the electrics now. Come upstairs to turn on bedroom light. As per often, lights track across walls of room before I get to turn out light. This time, tracking lights continue, while light will not work. Keeps on fading. Go downstairs for another bulb. Return to find light on.

30/06/2016 This morning, yesterday morning too, slept with ear plugs in all night. 6am – Woken by F&H vehicles. Continues for an hour. Deserted by 10am. Aural intrusion throughout day.

05/07/2016 Woken 1am by aural intrusion. Took sleeping pill. Woken again 3am. Yesterday, albino-looking F&H worker in museum with woman. Snide remarks they made sure I could hear.

10.50am – Went out to look at orcas. M*** t*** purposely thrummed me as he drove past. Aural intrusion continues from F&H trucks.

They have always done this. When passing in their cars at night, if I'm sitting parallel to the road, the car lights still shine into my eyes. Tonight, I'm sure I saw a car driver manipulating his headlights. The light opened toward me as if on a hinge, then closed to shine forward again as he passed.

07/07/2016 Usual aural intrusion, intermittently all morning at work. Black truck flat bed with red crane. Tonight doing wood in treeline, lots of lights flashing across where I'm standing from cars that pass heartbeats later. Ignore them. Continues for a while. Dark blue hatchback with spare tyre high on left side of back door, pulled up across road, shining lights at me. Approached it. They turned chicken and took off. Sure it was R*** S*** in his orange overalls. 9.30pm aural intrusion. Block one

ear and large car takes off outside in response.

09/07/2016 Woken continually from 1.30am.

10/07/2016 Woken continually from 3am.

11/07/2016 Woken continually from 11.30pm previous night, quiet all day.

12/07/2016 Very quiet. Only time I am zapped is while visiting Frankie.

14/07/2016 Howlingly quiet. Only got zapped when visiting Anna. I emailed Wakeup Kiwi last week and submitted what I had written up until then. I emailed them, "There must be some way to record this", now harassment has totally changed.

16/07/2016 Bad aural intrusion from vehicle in evening. Painful.

19/07/2016 Usual vibrations from vehicles on getting home from work – about two hours' worth, intermittent. A few zaps at work. A lot of harassment from car lights tonight. Boring little turds.

20/07/2016 SS female in museum with P*** S****.

22/05/2016 10.50am – At home, phone rings per usual with usual hang up.

25/07/2016 Continually woken, especially from about 4am. Buzzing aural intrusion from vehicles hanging around. Continuous, on and off until about 7am. Last night at Che's, car lights tracking across walls of his lounge room. Che noticed. Went outside to look for vehicle – nothing there.

27/07/2016 Woken 3.30am, then continually.

28/07/2016 Get up, in kitchen, terrible tickling in back of head but not in ears. Grader comes out to road. Alliance truck drives past, men staring up at me, grader re-parks. Five minutes later, grader starts up again, comes over for fuel. No aural intrusion.

30/07/2016 7pm – Sharp earache while standing in kitchen. Car did wheelie very slowly in front of house then took off.

August 2016 Aural intrusion throughout the night now. Silent wakeup. Ping! Vehicle always drives off slowly as soon as I wake up.

01/08/2016 Back to normal aural intrusion harassment.

05/08/2016 7pm – Silver sports car doing wheelies, parked outside so lights shine directly into kitchen then take off once seen.

07 & 08/08/2016 Kept continually woken throughout the night. Aural intrusion continues all morning from passing vehicles.

All week, continually woken throughout the night.

16/08/2016 Woken continuously right throughout the night, every time fall asleep, shot awake and

vehicle slowly drives off outside. Same harassment every day, every night.

23/08/2016 5pm – doing wood in treeline. Had to rush job and get inside the house quickly. Someone sitting in truck at F&H with engine running, doing the vibration thing to my ears. My heart racing. Went on for about 15 minutes.

24/08/2016 Got up for work, grader came over from F&H, parked opposite together with white F&H ute, terrible buzzing/vibration for about half an hour, just before C*** arrived to work in shop. Have to remember to wear ear plugs when I go downstairs in the morning.

25/08/2016 Woken 1.30am, car outside thrumming, shining laser light onto bed (upstairs). 5pm, R*** here. Car over road with engine running. I asked, “Does that annoy you?” R*** said, “Yes, it gets me right in the back of my head”.

26/08/2016 Woken from 5am continuously. Truck up Maipito Rd.

29/08/2016 Usual. Slept with ear plugs. Got up. Put ear plugs back in before going downstairs. Grader already vibrating then comes across to fuel up; whole barrage of vehicles from F&H waiting around grader. Piercing vibration continues for about an hour. Obviously, does not annoy anyone else. Odd that if I go outside out the back, the vibration is hardly noticeable – worse inside the house.

31/08/2016 About 7pm, one of the M*** t*** pulls up over the road. Rose goes to loo. Twin amps up the volume on car stereo. Must emit some frequency I am now attuned to. Have to block my ears. Dog sitting beside me, ears back and low, eyes wide. She does not like it either. Rose comes back out. They reduce volume by a third and still she comments on how loud it is. I have to have one ear plug in while talking to her until they leave (another vehicle has shown up). Rose says she was outside my house the other morning about 5am and one of the t*** was outside in his car. No reason for them to be around at that hour.

03/09/2016 Bad aural intrusion all day from cars.

04/09/2016 Woken 3.30am by car outside, thrumming for over half an hour. Continuous aural intrusion.

14/09/2016 Usual harassment continued night and day.

19/09/2016 4.30am, Got woken with what felt like a buzz saw through my brain. Down pub outside talking with Donna and Anna. H*** comes thrumming through. Bad enough I have to block my ears. Does not affect the others at all. Sure they either have some sort of machine (in their pocket?) or tune their radios to some secret frequency that annoys only those who have been targeted.

Donna said, that “odd little in-bred” sitting in the pub – groups of “little in-breeds” come into the museum most days. Most of them illiterate, only stay for a couple of minutes. These strange little beings all stink of something hidden, something other worldly. They are all definitely very odd indeed.

Same aural intrusion all week.

27/09/2016 8.15pm – Car coming down Maipito Rd, purposely shined lights full beam into kitchen to

get my attention. As it drove slowly past, experienced aural intrusion and earache.

28/09/2016 Woken 2am, 4am (painful wakeup, earache), then again 8am. All aural intrusion from vehicles outside the house.

30/09/2016 Aural intrusion from trucks all day. They have really stepped it up. 6.50pm – A truck passing outside doing it right now. Right ear feels like it has an amplifier in it.

All week, repeatedly woken. Last night continual harassment by aural intrusion, 11.30am painful ear wakeup, then, 1.30am, 3am, 5.30am. The rest time between harassments is being whittled down. Dad complained he had not slept all night.

06/10/2016 Bad aural intrusion from vehicles all night long, wakeups. Must have hit a nerve with people I am writing to. Really bad wakeup about 5am, large vehicle over the road, then continuing with other vehicles.

13/10/2016 Harassment continues every day. Woken 3am, 4am, 5am.

14/10/2016 Men working trees at back of Travellers Rest all day. Trudee said like it was like they were working right inside my office. Annoying to her and she is not punished with aural intrusion like I am. Here I am writing this, sitting in my bed, 11.15pm at night, car outside doing the vibration thing. Have had a visitor to the house, Rose, who felt the frisson up the back of her head the same as me – has the house been made vulnerable in some way? Sometimes, if a vehicle is doing it over the road, the pressure increases in my ears when I enter the house.

Oct 2016 Have the house up for tender. P*** T*** came to see it and said to me, “Payback’s a bitch. You’d know all about that, wouldn’t you, Loraine?” Just because someone says something like that does not mean that they are a Slime. Those sort of statements have been dropped to me repeatedly over the time the harassment has taken place and I am not certain that the person reiterating the statement is necessarily a Slime. Whatever is said always causes a twang.

16/10/2016 Continually zapped all night from cars outside. As soon as I wake, the vehicle takes off. It is a little intimacy we have together. Just me and whoever’s turn it is to buzz me.

Annaliese said she counted 46 MPA vehicles and only seven locals passing her while she was housemaiding over the period of one hour yesterday.

25/10/2016 6.30pm to 6.50pm, Usual suspects repeatedly thrumming. One so annoying, Dad (who is hard of hearing) got up and went to the kitchen window to give the driver ‘the look’. Thrumming stopped immediately. If it is annoying to him, you can only imagine how disturbing it is to me. Got to sleep 11pm. Woken 11.30pm by cars. Ears ringing. Awake until 2am. Rewoven at 4am, then 6am.

26/10/2016 Did not go to work. Continuous aural intrusion all day from vehicles and trucks passing house.

02/10/2016 8.15am, F&H truck goes past. Skinny guy in cap looks up to kitchen. Vibration in my ears / back of teeth. Painful.

11am In garden with Anna. Yellow Downer truck comes screaming down to Dough-n-Go, does a rough wheelie and heads back the other way. Bad aural intrusion from it. Did not bother Anna at all. 11.45am Aural intrusion from local youth over the road. Loud ping in my ear as they drove off.

09/11/2016 Walking up to the Hub. Ear plugs in. One truck, Alliance, license plate *** 133, 11.10am - he's one of them. S*** N*** as well. He always makes sure he joins in the romp, giving me aural intrusion every chance he gets while driving his trucks.

14/11/2016 Harassment the same every day and night, not documented. Tsunami warning this morning. 5.30am aural intrusion vibration in my ears quite bad. Car takes off over the road as soon as vibration stops. Silent. Invisible. Intrusive.

Truck parked up next door mid-morning, aural intrusion attack while it had its engine running for about half an hour. Aural intrusion attacks every couple of hours in the late afternoon (I'd been out).

10.05pm – Just now, thrumming vehicle going past then parked in treeline, the engine still running. My ears are buzzing for minutes.

10.10pm – Another aural intrusion thrumming from passing truck.

10.35pm – In bed, car parks in treeline, buzzing in my head starts again, continues while car keeps engine running. Hangs around for about five minutes. I've got ear plugs in, but still have to block both my ears to try to stop the buzzing.

15/11/2016 6.30pm – Down at wharf getting stores with Anna and Storm, they are inside shed. Red double cab low slung (Holden?) station wagon comes down, black windows. Does wheelie then Alliance double cab full of workers comes down and does the same. Terrible vibration in the back of my throat. The closer they can get to you, the worse it is.

16/11/2016 11pm – Driving out of Anna's. Tail-gated all the way down the hill, pulled over, familiar brown/black double cab with tray took off about 100 kms an hour over the bridge and past Dough-n-Go.

25/11/2016 R*** said T*** has had ear ache all week. She said she had a strange headache for a couple of days, that caused a vibration in the back of her throat. Sounded similar to what I am subjected to (although a lesser version) although I have never talked about the aural intrusion with her.

26/11/2016 Always get woken early on the weekends. 6.30am, then 8.30am. F&H trucks running their engines for over half an hour. Had both ear plugs in plus blocking my ears as well. Aural intrusion still like a drill in my brain.

Tuesday, same week. Went to go outside. Ear plugs already in both ears. F&H truck running engine. Terrible vibration. Had to go back inside house and turn volume up high on TV to try to drown out noise.

02/12/2016 Woken at 5am, then again 5.30am by truck outside.

03/12/2016 Always sleep with ear plugs in both ears now. Woken 5am by continuous aural intrusion from truck outside. The parasitic vibration encases my vocal cords, suppressing speech.

Peter Dunne on TV saying he is concerned about invasion of privacy and other humanitarian issues, keeping his eyes very wide in interviews, like Little Bo Peep. Oh! Excuse me. My gag reflex just kicked in. Those huge prison facilities being planned for the likes of us should lock up the likes of him.

As I have already said, I have complained to government departments over the years, to no avail. I

know that the stuff that I have written has been handed straight to the SS because some of what I have written has been repeated back to me by them.

05/12/2016 Intermittent, continuous aural intrusion throughout day and some in evening. 11.30am at Che's. Loader starts up outside working sea wall. No problem. Operator stops and comes back half an hour later. Restarts machine. Terrible aural intrusion. Had to leave house.

Always get aural intrusion from the freight truck and from the fuel truck. Someone has some machine in their pocket or else a radio tuned to a special frequency?

13/12/2016 9.15pm to 9.30pm – dirty, white, high top van, no windows, outside thrumming whole time. Engine noise a drill in my brain despite ear plugs in and TV volume up as loud as it would go.

14/12/2016 Woken continuously throughout the night, over half a dozen times, despite wearing ear plugs.

15/12/2016 5am – Car outside, sizzling continuously drilling into the back of my brain. Went on for over five minutes. They know just what they are doing.

20/12/2016 All week, intermittent throughout day and every night, aural intrusion harassment by some local vehicles, including F&H personnel in trucks. Only need one parasite, don't they, if they've got some sort of machine in their pocket? At night when I fall asleep, immediately woken again by vehicle outside, then hear them driving off. Then repeat.

21/12/2016 1pm – thrumming outside, ears aching. Bright lights flash across wall in front of me, thrumming continues.

1.20pm, Car still thrumming outside. Vibration like a pulse, zzz-zzz-zzz-zzz in my ears despite ear plugs in and fingers pushed in ears.

05/01/2017 Helen visited. Sitting in kitchen, she pointed out loud base thrum of vehicle over road. I had not noticed it. The thrumming of the vehicle hadn't been accompanied by the usual annoying – to me - vibration.

Went driving with Anna to Port Hutt. M*** there, ignored him, other vehicles there all used in harassment. Turned around to go back out of town and as drove past M's, vibration from his hut started. Dick.

09/01/2017 The Court whores have really stepped up the thrumming this week. Bad, intermittent, throughout day, then four to six times per night. They would like it to consume me. Fuck them.

10/01/2017 Woken continually throughout the night. Deep vibration in my head from vehicles outside. Got up at 3.30am.

2pm to 3pm – Constant aural intrusion from various vehicles. Do they triangulate by the satellite? Brutal. Despite ear plugs and fingers in ears, sizzling vibration slammed me. Went inside house to escape it. Vibration lessened then immediately thrumming vehicle turned up.

3.10pm Another vehicle

3.15pm Another vehicle

11pm till morning – Aural intrusion worst it has ever been. Either they are getting bored and just want me gone or some information that I have put out there has found its mark. All night had ear plugs in and somehow blocking my ears as well.

I do not sleep anymore. As soon as I drift off, I am immediately woken, continually throughout the night. No harassing sounds waking me, no vehicles outside.

20/01/2017 Stephy paid for a trip to the mainland for me. Boarding plane at Chathams, man hung to back of group and got on behind me, sitting behind me in the back of the plane. Sound of plane engines warming up like a prolonged electrical charge to my brain. Sizzling. I had to put ear plugs in and block my ears to try and drown out sound but did not make any difference. No one else on flight concerned. Terrible, terrible sound to me. Worst it has ever been. Once plane engines turned on, noise stopped. Had gone on for a good five minutes. Once seat belt sign off, man behind me stood and put large electronic box in overhead compartment. Every time he stood and sat back down again, which he did several times, he slammed the back of my seat. I am sure the man sitting next to me noticed his aggression. SS was short, 50ish, grey/black stringy curly shoulder-length hair, rheumy blue eyes. I had a resultant headache for a couple of days and threw up from stress.

23/01/2017 Staying Levin, about 8pm, car passes, vibrating hum.

26/01/2017 Back on island. Aural intrusion resumed this morning. F&H doing work over the road in the afternoon. Next morning, 9.15am, intrusion from roller working around store. Whole house shook with vibration. Obviously, it did not bother Carol or any other workers. To me, it was like a terrible drill in my brain. Really, really bad. Went down to the beach to escape it.

I think that normally the vibration of a vehicle would reverberate in a person's diaphragm. Instead, the vibration harassment that I am subjected to reverberates in the back of my head.

27/01/2017 Sunday F&H next door working 6.30am till 8.30am, then closed up. Harassment all day and night.

Monday, grader / digger? Woke me up.

Following week – go to sleep to harassment, wake up to harassment.

Why does the earthmoving company next door have to work early every Sunday, 6.30am to 8.30am?

06/02/2017 Kept awake the whole night. Continuous round of aural intrusion. As soon as I fall asleep, I am woken again immediately. Morning now and belting headache.

07/02/2017 Same as last night but I got a couple of hours sleep. Very quiet tonight; extremely so. Anna commented on it. Only a little aural intrusion once I got home. Does that mean I'll get slammed tonight?

08/02/2017 I could not sleep last night. Silent outside but still getting aural intrusion. I do not know how to sleep anymore.

Do not think by exposing Peter Dunne, you can rest easy. The guy running against him is a SS as well.

09/02/2017 Buzzed awake by truck, 6am.

10/02/2017 I do not document every occurrence of harassment – that would send me crazy. I can be subjected to aural intrusion more than 30 times a day. 12 noon Red truck, flat bed, carrying freight, parked outside, buzzed me for over a minute, took off when I went to see who was driving.

12/02/2017 Been relatively quiet all week. This morning, no early Sunday wakeup from F&H next door. First time in I do not know how long. Did have 'boing' aural intrusion wakeup at 7am from car outside instead.

13/02/2017 Usual wakeup, several passing vehicles over several hours from about 6am giving me aural intrusion. Always sleep with earplugs now to try to deaden harassment.

14/02/2017 One of the court whores parked up over the road, 6.30pm till 6.45pm, M*** t*** in his double cab silver ute. I suffered bad aural intrusion from his thrumming whole time.
7.25pm – Aural intrusion from car going up Maipito Rd

15/02/2017 Woken continually last night. 4am, Woken, minute later car over road started up engine. Real time harassment, it is like there is someone (or something) else in on the conversation. The harassment from the car outside intensifies in response to some of my thoughts.

La La Land, you are thinking. The harassment is what it is, and that is why they have got away with it for so long. Still, we must put ourselves out there for your Know-It-All (Not) comments. Ear plugs in and fingers jammed in ears unable to drown out Zzzzzzzzzzzing harassment from car over road. Nothing I could do, just put up with it.

17/02/2017 7.15am – 7.30am:- 2 x F&H trucks over road, along with grader. Terrible drill in my brain. As bad as it was on the aeroplane. At least one of them has got a machine in their car to cause the aural intrusion. Put TV volume up loudest it would go to drown out sound but did not help. Go into Dough-n-Go later, all of them there in their orange vests.

18/02/2017 5.30am – 7.30am:- Subjected to about five bouts of aural intrusion from vehicles outside.

19/02/2017 9pm – 10.30pm, intermittent aural intrusion from various vehicles outside, like a humming, like a silent vibration tugging at the ear canal, slightly painful.

The government is telling us the NASA plane is here for our good.

20/02/2017 8.15 – 8.20pm, Bad aural intrusion from vehicle over road (like Carol and Pams, same colour – one of the staff at Air Chathams. I think the ***g **e, who usually comes through on the freight truck). Two court whores in hoodies in front seat, neither got out of car. Did a uey. Lights shining up at me but not normal headlights, like they have additional lights fitted into the back of their headlights. I could plainly see that the headlights were not turned on at all.

22/02/2017 Back to being continually woken throughout the night, because I have to work. Took Dad to Hospital. While waiting, red enclosed ute from F&H parked, aural intrusion in my brain, then the F&H work ute turned up. Another shot of aural intrusion.

07/03/2017 Usual harassment all week by court whores. Quite bad in the evenings.

? /03/2017 White van load of tourists parked at gate. Waving and laughing up at me and Dad as we were standing in the kitchen.

10/03/2017 I start work at the factory tomorrow. The harassment has escalated. 10.30pm Just now,

three separate vehicles pass, all giving me aural intrusion bad enough I have to block my ears, despite wearing ear plugs. 10.45pm aural intrusion and again 11.05pm.

Sometime through the week, C*** L*** parked over road with car engine running, a drill in my brain. She's obviously innocent, so the vehicles must be altered as well.

15/03/2017 10pm – constantly bombarded by aural intrusion from vehicles outside and on the beach. Unable to drown out vibration despite ear plugs in and fingers jammed in ears.

17/03/2017 9.55am – Watching TV, phone rings, turn TV volume down and answer, same music playing loudly on phone as what was on the TV program.

9.57am – TV transmission turns off, black screen, loud buzz for three seconds, then transmission resumes.

Harassment escalated last couple of weeks, since C*** R*** agreed to be of encouragement to me writing this, should I need it. Bad on days off. Blue van, always giving me aural intrusion, full of Court whores.

18/03/2017 Get buzzed at least twice a day while working in the factory, from a truck outside. Aural intrusion usually lasts for about a minute or so. Vibration gets me in the back of my throat, base of my brain, my ears. I'm sure they must have a quota that they have to get. No doubt they award 'harasser of the month' to some dank twit, his photo displayed in some dank hole.

3pm till 5pm – Intermittent, continuous aural intrusion from F&H and Alliance trucks, then intermittent throughout the evening from other vehicles.

26/03/2017 Sunday, all trucks working next door when I got up but no early wakeup. Harassment started about 10am and was continuous throughout day, intermittent throughout evening. Various vehicles continuously giving me aural intrusion. It is silent now.

27/03/2017 6am work start. No vehicles around when I got up but my ears are ringing, the sound like a far-off foghorn. Goes on for about half an hour. Go to work, no problem. First hour zapped once by truck outside. No work in afternoon. A couple of F&H and Alliance trucks plus court whores giving me aural intrusion from 1pm until about 4.30pm. The harassment silent now. Just the continual vibrational blasts.

28/03/2017 Blasted at work a few times from trucks outside. Got home about 2 hours ago. Constant frissons from F&H and Alliance trucks. Went on for about two hours.

At airport waiting to pick up dog. Alliance people carrier turns up just as plane landing. Back of my head throbs. No problem before van turned up. Throbbing stops when van drives off.

30/03/2017 Saw grader filling up at Hardware. Must be first time in what seems like two years, or does he just park across the road to give me aural intrusion? I stared driver down. He looked away embarrassed.

Eddie Fraser funeral around this date. 'T***', supposedly from a family who used to fish here, another lookalike. He made sure that he sat directly opposite me where I was sitting with Irene and Colleen despite many vacant tables available. P*** M*** sitting opposite, laughing silently, maniacally, at me. Ignored the lot of them.

K*** C*** another one of them. Everyone notices here how he breaks the law and always gets away

with it.

01/04/2017 Finished work about 3pm. Harassed all afternoon once I got home by passing vehicles giving me aural intrusion blasts.

02/04/2017 Sitting at window upstairs, curtains open about six inches. Man in orange vest on beach with ***e's granddaughter, looking up at me, walked a few paces, returned to look up at me, laughing, and repeated his actions several times.

04/04/2017 Aural intrusion from various vehicles really bad this afternoon. Lots of harassment with car lights this evening. Either I am making headway, or they want it finished or both. Alliance water truck parked outside, engine on, for about 15 minutes, like a drill in my brain. Had a resultant headache for ages afterwards. Every day get zapped in the factory from trucks outside at least a couple of times a day.

At least one hang-up phone call most days.

08/04/2017 Had silence for about 48 hours – no harassment. Started up again about 2pm.

09/04/2017 8.30am, F&H shed open. Feel direct voltage humming in my ears when standing in kitchen. Ears hum for hours afterwards.

Who's really enslaved? Me, here, writing this, or the court whore, in his car outside, giving me aural intrusion?

10/04/2017 Taken sick day. 8.30am – small F&H truck filling up diesel tank over road, like a mechanised electronic hum. Goes on for over 30 minutes. Other visitors – light blue van, car like Donna's but with window – more vehicles, hum worsens, lessens when they leave. Black truck with crane back and forth, constant aural intrusion. Constant blasts from F&H truck going up and down Maipito Rd. 6pm pulsating hum and aural intrusion from truck for five minutes. 8pm – One of the court whores driving around and around in circles, thrumming incredibly loud. Went on for five minutes.

15/04/2017 8am – machinery working at F&H, trucks back and forth a drill in my brain. Also, continuous frisson while loader working. Frisson stops when loader stops.

16/04/2017 Brutal aural intrusion all morning, intermittent whenever loader working, and some trucks.

17/04/2017 10.45am – S*** N*** loading container over road, aural intrusion whole time and ear ache afterward.

20/04/2017 8.30pm – Car hanging around outside, revving constantly while parked on grass verge. Shines car lights into lounge room, headlights somehow elevated to shine along house, about 20 feet above roadway. That's a new one.

21/04/2017 Most of the harassment silent now. Hard to describe things that have never been described before. The aural intrusion is like a rod being poked around in the ear canal but not quite; like the ear canal becomes a xylophone, it hums with a slight ache. Hear the kids outside laughing and playing, as the vehicles drive past giving me aural intrusion. Still get the occasional thrumming

most days, the intrusive vibration from some truck drivers. Get buzzed at work every day.

22/04/2017 Aural intrusion harassment started as soon as I got home from work. Little silver 4 door station wagon with spoiler top back, flashes as it drives past. Like a mirror being shined up at me in kitchen. They often do that.

24/04/2017 5.30pm till 6pm – F&H truck running for half hour, giving me aural intrusion. Have ear plugs in and fingers in ears but still cannot drown out sound. Obviously, does not affect anyone else. Cannot go outside house.

25/04/2017 Anzac Day – get home from work about 1pm. From 1.30pm, container set up over at F&H with some sort of engine installed, giving me terrible aural intrusion. Really loud. Volume recedes and increases all day until 5pm, along with the aural intrusion. Spend whole day with ear plugs in and sometimes, fingers in ears as well to try to drown out sound. If I stand in the washhouse, I feel no annoyance from the sound. 6.30pm engine running quietly now.

26/04/2017 Get home from work, 2.30pm machine turned on, get aural intrusion for 10 minutes, then it is turned off and turned on again at 3.05pm and I get aural intrusion. Have a shower, machine still on but no aural intrusion, then the machine is turned off. Turned on again at 3.30pm and get aural intrusion, at 3.40pm machine on but no aural intrusion, 3.45pm aural intrusion, 3.50pm no aural intrusion, until the machine is turned off and I am given a blast. At 4pm the machine is on again and get aural intrusion, at 4.10pm, machine still on but no aural intrusion, 4.45pm machine on and only gave me a blast when walking back from the shop, a frisson up the back of the neck that lingers as an ache in the ears, 4.50pm still blasting me, 4.55pm machine on, no aural intrusion, 5pm machine off, given blast of aural intrusion from truck. Then more aural intrusion throughout the evening: 5.10pm, 5.40pm, 6pm, 6.10pm, 6.12pm, 6.13pm, 6.30pm, 6.31pm, 6.32pm, 6.35pm, 7.20pm, etc, Plenty of other passing vehicles, no problem. Continues until I go to bed with ear plugs embedded.

27/04/2017 4pm – Get home from work, machine on and getting aural intrusion. 4.10pm machine stops. 4.15pm Several blasts aural intrusion from passing vehicles and trucks. 4.30pm pain in back of head then aural intrusion from passing truck. 4.31pm and again 4.45pm machine on and I get a blast of continuous aural intrusion. 5.25pm machine still going but no aural intrusion. 5.28pm aural intrusion again. 5.30pm machine off. 5.48pm Blast of aural intrusion from passing vehicle. 5.50pm Blast aural intrusion from passing vehicle. 7.10pm Blast of aural intrusion from passing vehicle, etc, etc. 9pm Painful vibration from thrumming vehicle.

28/04/2017 3.45pm – home from work. Machine on but no aural intrusion. 4.15pm machine off. Only blasts of aural intrusion from vehicles.

30/04/2017 Sunday, work in morning. Still get frissons every day in factory from passing trucks. No aural intrusion all day from container, as no F&H staff working. Only aural intrusion from occasional cars. Kept awake past two nights. Continuous low aural intrusion. No vehicles involved. Only thing different around here is that engine container at F&H, which runs 24 hours a day, 7 days a week.

01/05/2017 Container machine on 7.20am. Aural intrusion immediately, increasing and decreasing in intensity all morning, related to volume of container. Everyone is subjected to the noise but not the vibration that I get in my ears and the back of my head.

Sometime around this date senior member of the European Commission came through the factory. Scottish. I avoided eye contact. He stood, silent, by my packing table for ever. My intuition

screaming at me that he was there to check me out.

12/05/2017 Spent nearly two weeks in Levin. 4.45am, Gill dropping me off to catch the bus to Wellington, white station wagon with random black and green stripes all over it, with 'sport' painted on side, waiting there when we arrive. Dark windows, engine idling, takes off after a couple of minutes.

13/05/2017 From 7am until about 6pm, apart from a couple of hours break at lunchtime, continuous aural intrusion from vehicles and intermittently from container engine.

16/05/2017 Black 4WD double cab with flat bed, orange vested male, one of the ones giving me aural intrusion.

21/05/2017 Most of the harassment is infinitesimal now, impossible to differentiate from what is normal vehicle sound to you. Still subjected to regular thrumming: 5.30am this morning, while preparing for work, car over the road; several vehicles tonight, had to block my ears and turn TV volume up to drown it out.

22/05/2017 Got bombarded by the fire truck tonight, pretty intense for about 15 minutes. Seems the bigger the motor, the more intrusive the aural intrusion, bordering on painful. As I have already said, it takes just one person with a machine in their pocket, or the SS tuned into the electronics/radio of the vehicle.

6.30pm – Still getting aural intrusion from other vehicles. 7pm Still continues.

23/05/2017 Lunchtime outside ANZ, get aural intrusion from passing Alliance truck. Give driver the finger, he smirks back at me.

24/05/2017 8.45am – first aural intrusion of day from truck. Having sick day. Harassment has started much later than normal – because normally I would be at work!

25/05/2017 4.35pm – in garden. F&H turn engine container on. Almost unbearable aural intrusion for a couple of minutes. Have ear plugs rammed in my ears with my fingers whole time but still cannot escape either noise or buzzing frisson to the back of my head. Then aural intrusion from freight truck – I know which of the staff it is. 5.40pm Blinding light into kitchen from vehicle parked in Maipito Rd, continues for a while then another vehicle joins in flashing his headlights on and off repeatedly.

30/05/2017 5.55am, painful frisson from car over road. Later, in afternoon, in garden, continuous aural intrusion from passing vehicles, Alliance truck parks up, terrible frisson. Manage to block out sound. Car takes off with a screech and vibration from truck ceases for a minute. Resumes with painful blast of aural intrusion as truck takes off.

6.30pm – Truck takes off outside. Can nearly drown out shrill sound with fingers in ears but not vibration to back of neck/head. 6.35pm Vibrating still.

31/05/2017 8.20am – Grader drives up to fuel bowsers over road. Terrible aural intrusion for well over a minute until he turns engine off. Old guy, grey hair. M*** T*** sitting in his truck whole time, drives over to talk to old coot, aural intrusion on and off whole time. 8.45am – Grader departs, giving me aural intrusion as it leaves. 8.55am – continuous bad aural intrusion, grader back and leaves again, giving me aural intrusion. Usual suspect vehicles hanging around.

01/06/2017 9am – Working in garden, F&H container machine on, no aural intrusion, no vibration in ears at all, blissful normal noisy noise. 12 noon truck returns and aural intrusion resumes then stops when truck turns engine off. 12.10pm aural intrusion resumes. 1pm Digger working in bay, bad aural intrusion aural intrusion for a while, F&H trucks passes with M*** T*** craning his neck to get a look. Continual, intermittent, bad aural intrusion throughout day, most trucks no problem.

02/06/2017 4.30pm – First aural intrusion of the day from F***’s truck which has always been involved. 5.15pm Lights from single cab, silver, 4WD with flatbed towing trailer. About hour and a half of harassment from about 4.30pm.

Working out in garden in afternoon, continual frisson around my pelvic area, like a laser trained on me. Went on for about half an hour. Trucks over at F&H all with their engines on. My dog spent whole time staring toward source of intrusion. Aural intrusion intermittent all afternoon. 5.40pm, the grader parks up at fuel bowzers, giving me aural intrusion for about one minute, then drives off to yard. Aural intrusion stops. Ears ringing.

Black truck with red crane comes down and blasts me with painful aural intrusion. Water truck revs up and gives me intermittent aural intrusion.

07/06/2017 2am – woken by truck outside. Extremely loud thrumming for about 15/20 minutes. Stopped then restarted about 10 minutes later. About 2pm, lying in bed, constant aural intrusion from trucks for couple hours. Bed starts to shake or more like, shiver. Feels like an animal is on the bed shivering. Think, maybe, it is only vibration directed at my head. Felt continuous frisson running down the centre of the back of my head. Resulting vibration affected my whole body. Constant, on, off, for about an hour or more. Could not escape it.

14/06/2017 Walking home late. Car parked outside blue house, throbbing beat, not rhythmic, not melodic. I’m not some old biddie saying, “Today’s music ... blah blah blah”. I am saying it was like out of place / not music / like the Devil practising his scales. Once I had walked past, they reversed and drove past me on the bridge. It was all about harassment. They drove as fast as they possibly could, doing over 80 kms.

15/06/2017 8.30pm – New harassment now. Truck outside, me getting continuous audible intrusions at the back of my head, sounded like an alarm clock, spaced about 5 seconds apart. Went on for 10 minutes.

Sitting outside in Jane’s car talking, cars all over the show, parking on her blind side, shining their lights at me, me getting electric shock through my whole lower body for most of the time.

Laurie Seymour committed suicide last weekend. Had several days of no harassment afterward. Last time I had such a break was in Morocco in 2004. Harassment restarted Wednesday night.

03/07/2017 The frisson now like an extended electric shock to whatever side of my head is exposed to them. Had a couple of them tonight, always a vehicle hanging around and doing uеys as they leave. My ears still ringing.

07/07/2017 Air Chathams: SS, a passenger in white truck with blue crane, me getting aural intrusion whole time until they leave. He is usually in freight truck at night – no aural intrusion from freight truck tonight while it is stopped at the shop opposite the house because he has had his fist in already.

08/07/2017 Walking up the hill to clean at the factory, early evening. Have my cap pulled down to shield me from the harasser's car lights, should anyone show up, which I know that they will do. Sure enough, walking towards ANZ, car starts up down the road and comes toward me. Ignore it, head down. Car comes over to the wrong side of the road to where I am walking, sits stationary for several seconds, cannot see driver, then takes off with a screech. Red station wagon, old style like a Cortina. Alfred says that it belongs to J***'s boyfriend.

09/07/2017 Woken about 7.30am with the whole bed shaking thing. It is electro waves directed at me and the shaking comes from the vibration at the back of my head. Goes on and on. Can hear the truck outside the whole time. Shaking stops when the truck leaves.

11/07/2017 Irene said she was having her break in the front bar with Colleen and asked if I wanted to join them. Mind manipulation again – *** and two suits in bar waiting for us. Same as in 2004, when he traversed the office of Diagnostic Medlab, and again he was accompanied by two henchmen. Did not see them until they walked past our table, and he nodded his head to me. Invisible when they want to be, as long as they want to be. They do not fly in by Air Chathams either.

31/07/2017 Four cars waiting for me when I walked to work. All took off up Tuku Rd.

02/08/2017 7.50am until 8.15am – bad aural intrusion from F&H machinery, back and forth to fuel bowsers.

03/08/2017 10am onwards – at home, brutal aural intrusion from trucks.

04/08/2017 Walking up to work at night, young Slime hanging around PO acting strangely, waited until I arrived, got a blast of aural intrusion from ***'s truck as it passed, then Slime got into his car, two tone 4WD, silver on top, green on bottom. With the machine in their pockets, they can influence innocent bystanders to make them appear to be involved in the harassment.

11/08/2017 Aural intrusion from truck and car, continuous from 5am until about 8, then from a couple of F&H trucks until about 10am. Bad. Hard to block vibration despite fingers jammed in ears. Loading freight at wharf, subjected to cacophony of frissons from machines and trucks working around shed. With so many harassers working the machinery on the island, and around the wharf area, I am prevented from even applying for work on the wharf. Quite a few of the Alliance staff involved in the harassment.

26/08/2017 Bad aural intrusion from one of the S*** boys, with L*** in the vehicle. Does it every chance he gets, little shit.

28/08/2017 This morning, harassment started about 7am from next door. Silent clawing at my ears, painful. Then the grader starts up and every time he passes the house I get punched. The fire truck also crept past and I got punched again. Grader doing Maipito Road all morning. Every time he does a turnaround at the shop, I get blasted with painful aural intrusion.

29/08/2017 Sitting with Anna in her lounge room. Got blasted three times by passing vehicles, all showing the side headlights to me. Of course, does not bother Anna.

30/08/2027 Harassment started about 6.30am from trucks. Continued until about 8.45am, then the normal harassment by vehicles throughout the day.

31/08/2017 Walking up the road to work at night, received deep intrusive vibration to my solar plexus as freight truck moved past to stop at shop. I walked few more metres and my way was blocked by familiar four door, double cab silver ute which reversed very slowly out of Blue House driveway. I could not see who was driving (B*** S***?). No doubt, he had the machine to cause the intrusion, and he was obviously waiting for my arrival.

01/09/2017 Woken about 7.30am by reversing alarm on machine next door. Continued for well over half an hour and par for the course, the sound was amplified to me. Tried blocking my ears but couldn't drown out noise.

02/09/2017 Woken about 7am by machine outside. Blocked ears to try and drown out noise but unsuccessful. Continued for over half an hour.

03/09/2017 6.30pm until 7.30pm, Court Whore in his car over the road. Thrumming stereo turned up that loud, could not block out the noise, even with fingers jammed in ears the whole time. Also, multiple incidents of aural intrusion throughout the day.

Three days running, youngest S*** boy: first night - side swipes me as I walk up road and blasts me with his horn; second night - blasts me as he drives past; tonight - drives over bridge after me, blasting me whole time with vibration to whole of my back, blasts his horn as he passes, does a U-turn and blasts me again.

(a note added on 19/9/2019: Who are those that seem to be a ringleader of crime on the island now but who never get sent up or charged but always "let off" – the Slime).

10/09/2017 10.15am – Small blue water truck giving me aural intrusion for about 10 mins, Slime with shaven grey hair and cap, shorts. Guilty as sin. Woken about 4am by aural intrusion from a couple of vehicles outside.

11/09/2017 4am and every hour until 8am, truck/s outside giving me aural intrusion, same as yesterday but more frequent.

15/09/2017 About 4pm, car at shop which then drives up Maipito Rd. Gives me such bad aural intrusion that I cannot block the vibration out despite fingers jammed in ears. 9pm – Walking home from work, car waiting on beach, shining lights at me whole time. Creeps out onto road but his intent stifled somewhat by other traffic. Once other traffic passed, hangs around me as I walk past, then takes off with a screech. Dark coloured, four door sedan, square brake lights (I know the car, the one with the red wheel hubs).

18/09/2017 Punched with aural intrusion from 6.30am onwards, which continued throughout the day at half hourly intervals until midday. Know the vehicles.

24/09/2017 About 8pm, walking home from work, several vehicles involved using only their head lights to harass. My heart's in my throat the whole time.

27/09/2017 House-maiding at the hotel. Got about four blasts of aural intrusion through the day, lasting a couple of seconds each time, like an electric cattle prod to the head. Inescapable.

29/09/2017 Parked at top shop, Young S*** and L*** park beside me. They turn up their stereo, the vibration a purposeful intrusion. Being a Slime, he is well aware of the effect of his actions. I ignore

them. She gets out and purposely slams her car door into mine (Irene's car) and gives me the finger. They both try to stare me down. I ignore them.

19/10/2017 Walking to work in evening, thump thump from car I cannot place. Pain goes right from my ear to the back of my neck. Walking across bridge, same pain from passing ute, blue double cab with one of the M*** t***, then a white double cab, workman's vehicle with orange suited workers. Get aural intrusion from them as they pass.

22/10/2017 10.30am, received painful frisson in right ear from passing truck, black with black crane. Get a lot of harassment from them.

23/10/2017 Several assaults of aural intrusion over the evening. 10pm car over the road causing prolonged and painful aural intrusion. 11pm, same again.

All done in plain sight now. Can be sitting with someone in my living room and get continuous aural intrusion from passing vehicles yet the harassment does not assault my visitors at all. Nearly every night, when I turn out the bedroom light, immediately get assaulted with aural intrusion from several cars over next twenty minutes. I have to block my ears the whole time in protection.

29/10/2017 Got assaulted on and off all day. For a couple of hours in afternoon, K*** up and down beach on his motorbike, aural intrusion the whole time, then followed me when I walked to work, gave me a blast of aural intrusion as he passed, then back down the beach then back to me to give me more. Little court whore like that, barely out of nappies, never done anything constructive with his life, but he gets to dictate how I live mine.

31/10/2017 Constant aural intrusion throughout last night, seemed like I got slammed about twenty times.

Oct/Nov 2017 Two gangstalker tourists harassing me just before I left the island, a male and a female. Typical of their breed, incapable of appreciating beauty, they spent most of their time hooning up and down the beach at excessive speed in their rental car.

05/11/2017 About 6.30pm, Bout of aural intrusion for an hour, one of the vehicles, the new silver double cab station wagon with owner from one of the contracting companies. Has been involved in the harassment since he arrived on the island.

6 or 7/11/2017 Blond/grey haired couple walked directly over from the shop over the road, as if to walk onto my property, then did an about face at the gate and walked back to town. The man one of my regular harassers. Asked Irene if they stayed at the pub. She said they stayed a couple of days, were never seen in their room by anyone, and were very arrogant to her and other staff. Such brutality all completely familiar to me. Called himself D*** P***.

07/11/2017 Brutal aural intrusion but it is all done in plain sight. Normal traffic sounds to you, aural intrusion to me. They have really stepped it up. It is my last week here. A final beat up.

10/11/2017 Every morning getting slammed with aural intrusion from trucks for several hours, intermittent throughout day, then another several hours in afternoon and evening.

12/11/2017 I leave the island tomorrow. Last night, I received another bout of aural intrusion, the silent type. The harassment is always more intrusive when they do this. Not looking forward to the

plane trip tomorrow.

11.15am, Hotel Chatham vehicle, 'Seagull', driven around and around the shop opposite, until driver caught my attention, then drove up along fenceline and waved to me, then drove off.

28/11/2017 Living in Levin. Visiting Lynne at Waterloo. L*** there, little faggot, obviously alerted his Slime mates. Within minutes of my arrival, vehicles started arriving, blasting me with aural intrusion, continuous, plus window reflections constantly crossing the walls of the office. Tonight, at home, no harassment at all, which has not been the case from the first day I arrived back on the mainland. The Slimes obviously filled their quota at Waterloo.

16/12/2017 Aural intrusion continuous every day. Went out to the shops about 8.30am. Black SUV parked on the side of the road, just up the hill from the house, one of the vehicles continuously part of the harassment. As I approached, he frenetically crossed to the left-hand side of the road travelling a million miles an hour. ***353 or ***35(3)? Later in afternoon driving home, two vehicles charging up the street, both with their lights on, both been used in the harassment, one of them ***88, silver sedan.

Another of the T*** family died a few days ago. The Slimes are willingly obtuse, seeming to ignore the painful karma they bring upon their families.

Some of my regular harassers now:

Levin, 14/12/17, about 8am, white van with curtained windows, towing trailer, same vehicle as on 10/1/2018, and 6/4/2018. Sleaze. Is to become one of my most regular harassers over the next couple of years.

***428, modern white sedan, many occasions

21/12/2017 Yesterday, at home, no aural intrusion throughout the day. Maybe the satellite was off. Maybe they were all wanking each other off at some cabal meeting. Today, black sedan parked outside house. ***250. Walked up and down the road, wearing his panama hat. Very common in the early days of the harassment, and only in Australia, Slime drivers would display one or two panama hats on the back window ledge of their cars, probably to alert Slime cops that driver was one of the Brothers. Later, driving Mum to down to do shopping in Levin. Dirty orange sedan, *** 748. Purposely caught my eye as I drove out of home, continued to eye me up in his side window mirror.

21/12/2017 Listening to nationwide radio, while Mum is in the shop. Hosts are talking about Auckland University being called a "hotbed of socialism". Male caller rang to say about ten or so years ago he gave up Auckland University, and had since been in and out of mental health units, and been unemployed. He sounded like a targeted individual and tried to explain the harassment. Said he did not support Cricket NZ anymore after learning it was financed by the ANZ Bank. Female host adopted condescending, patronising tone, saying he should seek further mental therapy.

22/12/2017 Buzzed with aural intrusion about ten minutes after waking up. Rare a day when that does not happen. Another vehicle commonly used in the harassment, green sedan, *** 352, the owner of which lives around the corner from the house.

25/12/2017 Harassment by Slime vehicles all afternoon.

26/12/2017 Garbage truck comes to take away rubbish. Gives me aural intrusion while he drives up and down the street, and always does so whenever he comes to take away the garbage. The Slimes from a multitude of professions use their work time to harass and use publicly funded vehicles to

carry out that harassment as a matter of course.

29/12/2017 Every night when I turn out lights to go to sleep, as I put my head down on the pillow, feel like I am fainting, that feeling of loss of control in your head when you are fainting.
SS Peter Dunne in New Year's Honours List. Excuse me while I barf.

New Year's Day 2018 Usually when I first get up and go outside to have a cup of tea and a smoke, a vehicle will turn up within five minutes to give me aural intrusion, followed continuously by at least six to eight others. This morning, hey, no surprise, no visitors. Many of the Slimes are weak chinned, alcoholics. No doubt they are still lying in their cesspits at this time of the morning, after last night celebrating their last year's victories of harassment.

If I am not sitting or standing upright, I get a dizzying feeling in my head every time. Maybe the result of too many years of being subjected to directed energy weapons.

03/01/2018 Visiting relatives in Upper Hutt, sitting in their lounge room, in a large retirement complex. Several Slime vehicles passing over the course of the next several hours. Alerted to them by the usual light reflections panning across the room. One of the vehicles gave me aural intrusion as it passed.

About 03/01/2018 From many familiar vehicles passing house, giving me aural intrusion, a new one today, old fashioned but new, square, ute painted light shiny grey

04/01/2018 Last night, 1am, silent wakeup. Realise there is car outside giving me aural intrusion. Using all seeing eye, he reacts like an anemone, beeps and takes off as soon as I have registered his presence. Still getting that dizzying feeling in my head as soon as I raise my head off the pillow. Aural intrusion, as per usual, started not long after I got up. Went down town, had a coffee outside. Car drew alongside, maroon sedan *** 635, with ginger haired git that I have seen before, blasting me with aural intrusion. Went to Foxton to do some work on my testimony, sitting by river, not long before several vehicles turned up, got blasted with aural intrusion, and again, when I got home, aural intrusion continued all afternoon and into the evening.

05/01/2018 Down by the lake, at the park. As per usual, SS started visiting. One car came in, small white station wagon hatch back. Passes me giving me aural intrusion, often passes outside house giving me same. Realised he had no way to get out of there without doing the circuit. I drove off opposite way and met him as he was coming out, which was within a minute. ***393. Dark windows but maybe old geezer? Caught some others as well. Black sedan with young git, ***686, passes the house nearly every day carrying his little Slime machine. Stopped as soon as he passed me on the way towards the lake, just around the bend in the circuit, realising he was trapped, like a machine that could not proceed because this was not in the script. Another one too, ***824, small silver sedan. Git with glasses giving me aural intrusion as he passed. Targeted individuals are so busy just trying to survive, we ride the wave of harassment, forgetting how really shocking the actions of the people are who govern our country and the people who harass on their behalf.

08/01/2018 Woke early, 5.45am outside having a smoke. Get the silent thump, thump, in my eardrum, from vehicle a couple of blocks away. It is always like this, they let me know they are coming, then about 30 seconds later a Slime car passes house; this time a red sedan with spoiler. 5.50am – Back inside the house, get blast of aural intrusion from passing vehicle, then at 5.55am and again at 6.15am and again at 6.30am – then intermittently throughout the rest of the day. Last car and harassment at 12.45am. My dog keeps on going into sad funks. I know she is being affected by

the aural intrusion, just by being in the house when I get a slap of it.

09/01/2018 Down the lake. White van, Mercedes, ***85, same vehicle drives past house multiple times giving me aural intrusion. This time, he has his partner in the van with him, still getting aural intrusion every time the vehicle passes. Partner, driving, most probably has no idea that he has machine in his pocket to give me aural intrusion.

10/01/2018 8.15am – Very bad aural intrusion from van mentioned before. White van with 3 or 4 windows in the back, on either side. Black curtain rack/tool rack runs along length of van at back, at mid window height. Number plate ***372. Van towing trailer with long lengths of timber. My dog noticed it as well. She went all quiet, when she heard it coming from blocks away, and followed its progress past the house. Bastard. Later, Mum who is 88 years old, felt dizzy and had to stay indoors. She looked like what I felt.

18/01/2018 Down at the park again, ***050 small red sedan comes into park, giving me aural intrusion from a long way off. Drives across grass, then straight out the main gate again. Turd. ***307, white ute, another whore. 9pm got drawn out aural intrusion from car next door, just went on and on, despite jamming my fingers in my ears.

22/01/2018 Staying in Wellington at hotel. Aural intrusion from harassment constant, as well as lights sweeping across ceiling of the room (I am staying on the third floor). Chalk writing on blackboard outside Murphy's Law Irish Bar in Petone, "Pleasurezone, 42 Vivian St, R18" with the symbol of a pentagram written above it. I am quite certain a message to the local Slime gangstalkers. Notice was there for months but has since disappeared.

Usual daily torment not documented.

Around 20/1/18 Walking the dog, ***673 Silver station wagon 4WD, stickers on insides of windows, young Maori driver, gave me continual aural intrusion while he had his stereo blasting.

01/02/2018 Van from the 10th January passes about 8.30am, towing his usual lumber, giving me painful aural intrusion. Aural intrusion starts from blocks away so that I know he or someone of his ilk is visiting. Given continual blasts of aural intrusion throughout the day and evening.

15/02/2018 Last several weeks, garbage truck driver a Slime. Gives me continuous blasts of aural intrusion whenever he comes to 'work'.

Last night could not sleep. Got up about 4.30am only to find National Geographic doing a program promoting Singularity. Went back to bed and had terrible dream about being at some sort of high school, surrounded by manic youth. Could not find my dog, only to have bitch tell me with delight that my dog had been poisoned and had died. Wanted to smash her face in. Did smash her over the head with a can of Coke. Woke up to find my dog all wobbly on her legs, looking nauseous, extremely subdued for a couple of hours, eventually she came right. Both Mum and Dad had terrible night's sleep.

20/02/2018 Downstairs helping Dad in the afternoon. Got blasted continuously with aural intrusion for about two hours, from garbage truck and other vehicles.

I moved from the Chathams to a house in Levin that my sister bought about a year ago. I do not think it was my sister's choice at all to buy this house, it was the SS mind game shit that convinced her to buy it. Slimes are living all around and a Brethren church is just around the corner. My sister

told me that when she first moved in (with Mum and my Aunty – Dad was still living with me on the Chathams) a woman in a red car used to park outside the house every day for several weeks and just sit there looking in at what they were doing until all three of them stood at the window and stared the woman down.

Drove Mum and my Aunty to Wellington yesterday. On arriving home, blue metallic coloured sedan parked in driveway of house next door with four people in it. All staring me down. Drove off as soon as they had given me aural intrusion.

24/02/2018 Went for a drive to work on my testimony. Parked in a lay-by up the Tararuas, one small white sedan driven by a fat man, ***459, drove up to my car, did a wheelie and went back the way he had come. Then got aural intrusion from another vehicle, ***543, a silver ute sedan.

25/02/2018 Went online last night seeking editors/publishers. Signed up with Muck Rack to possibly publish my testimony. Today, drove out of home and black SUV with number plate, 'WE BITE' driven by man staring me down.

26/02/2018 Garbage truck, not getting aural intrusion from it but my dog obviously was and was very upset. Ears pricked back, could not settle, looking out to the road as it passed. Also, another strange looking machine that regularly harasses, green painted with cab up high, with a lead-made sieve up top, on the back. Some sort of agricultural machine? Number plate 15W***. I am also harassed by same worker in another agricultural vehicle, the machinery on the back of which looks like an 'X' when viewed from behind.

04/03/2018 Extended bout of aural intrusion from some vehicle hidden around the corner. Eventually drives past, a dark blue station wagon SUV, towing a trailer with two motocross motorbikes, one of them lime green and white.

05/03/2018 Aural intrusion from small, white garbage truck. Council? Would not surprise me, a lot of Slimes work for the local Council.

07/03/2018 About 2pm, Went down the Scenic Reserve dog park, Levin. Parked about 20 metres from the very end. Nobody else there. As per usual, not left alone for five minutes. Cop in marked station wagon comes roaring down, does a uey at the end, and roars out again.

Still getting blasts of aural intrusion at least fifteen to twenty times a day, just not writing about it.

14/03/2018 Mum and me talking about groceries. She asked me if I could go to Pac 'n' Save for some stuff. Got there, only about three cars in the parking lot. As soon as I parked, chick with blond pigtails, tall, with blonde boy, about five years old, and her partner, seedy looking, scruffy, got out of their car and came over to me. She was acting very weird, making veiled comments about me, talking about my car number plate – "So, you are from Auckland?" Extremely rude. Just held my temper and did not say anything, walked away.

16/03/2018 Same blonde chick waiting for me outside New World with same young boy and scruffy partner. As soon as I saw her, she got up and they all went inside the shop. Her with smarmy smile on her ugly face. Stupid bitch. One of those ones who think they are the queen's britches, when really just as ugly as hell. Imagine Pippy Long Stocking gone bad and frumpy. Her partner looked like he was trapped in Hell.

The next day, I went to local fair with Mum and Aunty Jill. On driving home, I got to the crest of the hill outside the house and Piggy Long Stocking drives toward me with her Slime family in the car. Car a flash black sports car, not the same as the car parked at Pac 'n' Save, which was a beat-up silver sedan.

Noticed a couple of days ago, on my left hand, at the base of my ring finger, for more than ten years I have had what seemed to be an elongated lobule of fat, about 2mm wide and just over 1 cm long – or a tracking device. Had my suspicions over the years. Should have done something about it sooner. Now it has disappeared.

For the past two nights, have been woken about 3am. This morning about 9am, my brain got jolt of frisson that woke me, after I had gone back to sleep. Always hear a car driving off when this happens.

19/03/2018 Woken intermittently but continuously every night for the past week by aural intrusion. This morning 3.30am, then again, and again at about 5am.

20/03/2018 Aural intrusion from various cars and trucks all afternoon.

21/03/2018 Woken about 2am. Within a minute, sent a slap of frisson by a vehicle driving past outside the house.

23/03/2018 Got buzzed, woken awake at 6am, then normal continuous zapping throughout the day.

24/03/2018 Got buzzed awake at 3am. Only got to bed at 2am after taking Dad to the hospital. That's what the wankers are into now. Almost as soon as I've fallen asleep, they wake me up immediately, and then I have difficulty getting back to sleep, while waiting for the next attack.

28/03/2018 3.45pm, Small blue garbage truck, hear it from around the corner giving me aural intrusion, then drives past house. Been here before giving me aural intrusion. Council truck?

29/03/2018 Woken early, got slap of aural intrusion by passing car at 6.05am.

30/03/2018 Went downtown. Called into get a takeaway coffee. Grey haired skinny man with bicycle and helmet standing outside cafe throwing wads of paper at me, but alongside me, over a distance of about five feet. I said something to him, like, "watch where you are throwing things". He answered back but I had already walked away so did not hear what he said.

31/03/2018 Today, just as an example of the aural intrusion that I am subjected to daily: got slaps at 9am, 9.10am, 9.25am, 9.26am plus lights tracking across curtained windows, slaps again at 10.16am, 10.25am to 10.29am continuous aural intrusion from motorbike of local who lives around the corner, slaps again at 11.20am, then 1.30pm accompanied by the beep of a car horn to put me on alert that it was coming, slaps again at 2.08pm, 2.23pm, 2.43pm, 2.48pm, 4.20pm again from the local with the motorbike, then 6.15pm to 6.20pm a continuous drone of aural intrusion, and lastly 6.45pm. They must have stopped early because it was Good Friday.

01/04/2018 12.08pm, small white/cream garbage truck, with light blue striping?, going up and down road outside the house, giving me aural intrusion. Been here before. Driver wearing orange overalls, and looking in at me as he repeatedly drives past

About 3/4/2018 Plenty of harassment from passing cars while outside doing weeding. One of them a small blue 4-door sedan, ***47.

06/04/2018 About 8.30am, loud knocking on garage door downstairs. My dog going crazy. Happened a couple of days in a row. Went outside and no-one there.

06/04/2018 Spirit told me as I was waking, "Dacron needle knife glows when held by person who has the fire within". Had to look up on the Internet what 'Dacron' means. A knife made of material, unable to inflict mortal harm to human beings. Obviously, a pen.

Coming home this afternoon, got aural intrusion from vehicle around the corner. Waited and along comes white van, ***372. Seen him working yesterday (?) at neighbours. Same van that has harassed me since I got here to Levin. See 16/12/2017.

07/04/2018 Woken at 3am by aural intrusion, heard car outside slowly drive past.

08/04/2018 Took Mum to see Aunty Gill. Followed there by silver 4WD ute. I got out of the car at Gills and a woman passing in a small silver hatchback, Maori maybe, frizzy dark hair like ringlets to just above her shoulders, craning to get a look at me and smirking, drove past. Got inside Gills flat and slammed with very bad aural intrusion from dark 4-door sedan driving past. Got slammed a few more times while there by other vehicles but not as bad as the first car.

***255, blue station wagon, down the Tararuas. Parked up to work on this, wanker shows up giving me aural intrusion, turns off his wanker mobile, gets out, after less than a minute gets back in his wanker mobile and drives away.

19/04/2018 Went out for the day. Got about four hours of continual slaps of aural intrusion when I got home from passing vehicles. Already said that they seem to need to fill a quota for some prize. If they cannot slap you through the day, they make sure that they fill their quota in the evening.

20/04/2018 Around Island Bay, working on this, while waiting for Mum and Aunty Gill. Got aural intrusion, looked up to see white van with man wearing orange overalls creep past and drive off. Driving home to Levin, left Otaki about 6.30pm, car tail gating me, for about two kms, flashing his lights, and being generally abusive. Harassment went on for well over a minute. Lots of traffic on the road. ***972, green(?) sedan(?). Mum, 88 years, and Aunty Gill, 82 years, both in the car, exclaimed how strange it was. Car finally passed me aggressively, and another car about six cars behind him, started as well, white, station wagon(?), ***103. He did the same, then slowed down almost to a stop in front of me. More exclamations from Mum and Aunt.

24/04/2018 Headache all day down the left side of my face and the top of the head from aural intrusion received from red garbage truck driver who came in the morning. Never suffer aural intrusion from the recycling truck that arrives a couple of hours later on the same days.

26/04/2018 Down the beach, started getting pain in my right ear. Got on the lookout and a dark grey station wagon ute, ***129, races past.

27/04/2018 Woken with aural intrusion from neighbour. Down the park, Masonic whore drives past giving me aural intrusion, ***486, black 4WD 4-door station wagon, then silver ute 4WD ***758.

About 30/4/2018 Bottle green 4WD covered station wagon with Maori(?) driver parked in entrance

to side street near home, ***621, regular abuser

11/05/2018 Rothschild sold all his art for nearly a billion dollars. Must be preparing to go underground. Hope it ends up being his mausoleum.

13/05/2018 Stayed the weekend in Greytown. No aural intrusion first night – I did not ring home to avert that very thing. Next day, after I had rung, the aural intrusion recommenced.

Got home to Levin, light brown van waiting for me outside the house. He then drove halfway up the driveway next to the house, sat there for about ten minutes, reversed and gave me a prolonged punch of aural intrusion as he left.

15/05/2018 The people who know I am telling the truth run a mile from helping, like they can run away from what the Illuminati have planned for humanity. The rest do not believe me and think that there is safety in remaining ignorant – the majority do not know how to read the truth and instead, choose to believe the lies regurgitated to them via the television ‘news’.

19/05/2018 Stephy confided in me that while waiting to leave her grandchildren’s school, that she overheard the Pastor was whispering to Lily, her seven-year-old granddaughter, about showing her “secret handshakes” but to “keep it a secret”.

22/05/2018 Aural intrusion really bad this morning from about 5am until about 10am.

Whenever I leave the house, one or two vehicles often turn up and follow me for a short time, the siren their LED headlights, the Slime’s jewellery.

About 10pm, sitting watching TV, neighbour’s *** gave me aural intrusion as he left. Painful.

25/05/2018 Aural intrusion continues throughout the day and night. Changed slightly in tone. Not so much of a buzz and more of a drone. This morning, several cars slowly creeping by the house, one even driving on the wrong side of the road to get a look-in at me sitting in the lounge.

27/05/2018 Australian researchers saying prolonged stress puts people in danger of heart failure. Got home with a load of wood. Unloading it when I get a blast of frisson. A grey hatch back station wagon then creeps past, the driver and his slag partner smirking over at me.

28/05/2018 Aural intrusion all day especially from about 10 until midday, and then from about 3pm till 6pm. Continues sporadically in the evening.

30/05/2018 Bad aural intrusion when I go outside in the morning. I think it is coming from over the road to the house, then more bouts from about 4pm until 7pm.

31/05/2018 The Army holds exercises south of Westport to train its troops in ‘urban warfare’. Locals say that the Army base in Upper Hutt is staffed by a legion of personnel but no-one in the civilian population knows what they get up to. I know what they get up to. Come out of home this morning, Slime in black government sedan, LED headlights on full beam. Driver shaven head.

03/06/2018 Bad aural intrusion throughout the day. Woken three times last night, each time followed by a vehicle showing up giving me a blast of frisson.

04/06/2018 Woke up about 9am, soon afterward a car honks its horn outside, then I get a slap of frisson, car horn honks again and drives off.

10pm *** Neighbour drives off giving me painful aural intrusion.

02/07/2018 Woke and received blast of painful frisson from car outside, the driver taking off immediately afterwards.

03/07/2018 Woken around 3.30am then again about 4.30am with blasts of frisson from vehicle outside, then intermittent, continuous until I got up. Same or a close variation thereof of all past month.

13/07/2018 Waiting in car outside Levin Health Centre, got blast of frisson, looked up to see who was hanging around, a white van came into parking area which it circled and then drove straight out again. Shaven head Slime with beard driving. Van had gold coloured paint decoration and advertisement written in black, 'Fleetwise Community Intelligence'. There is a fleet of similar company vehicles, but the graphics usually read 'Fleetwise Transport Intelligence'.

01/08/2018 Most of the harassment lately occurs in the early morning, waking me repeatedly, until I get up. Tone of aural intrusion changed as well. Quieter but more vibrational. I am so receptive to it now that it does not take much to harass.

02/08/2018 Standing in shop in Foxton, dirty grey sedan with souped up end giving me aural intrusion, holding up other traffic, takes off as soon as I register him.

08/08/2018 7.30pm, *** neighbour arrives home, gives me a blast of aural intrusion as he parks up.

16/08/2018 Passing outside the house, expensive metallic Purple sedan station wagon punched me in the head with aural intrusion.

22/08/2018 One Slime neighbour moved out to be replaced by Slime skinhead and his family. He sits in his car some mornings, just continually running engine and giving me aural intrusion. Feels like he is aligning my frequency to whatever frequency the Slimes want me to be in.

Brown/grey sedan parked over road with number plate *** 972. Plate seems eerily similar to van with number plate *** 372 on 10/1/2018 and multiple other dates. Might be nothing.

23/08/2018 The usual multiple daily dings from passing vehicles. About 1pm, Slime neighbour gets in his car, runs his engine for about five minutes giving me awful aural intrusion then shuts his engine down.

27/08/2018 Slime neighbour runs his car this morning for about an hour. Have to have my fingers jammed in my ears the whole time. He finally leaves close to 11am and aural intrusion stops immediately upon his departure.

30/08/2018 Wake up and within a minute get blast of frisson of passing vehicle. My usual daily wakeup.

31/08/2018 ***? 989 Palmerston, waiting for Mum in park while she has operation. Small red hatchback comes up to me, two men in orange Day-Glo vests, turn around, all the while giving me

aural intrusion. ***874 Another Slime vehicle, red double cab ute, comes up with two more men in orange Day-Glo vests and give me aural intrusion as well but then I can hear another car out of my sight around the corner of the road.

02/09/2018 2pm, Skinhead Slime neighbour over the road runs his car engine for about ten minutes, the whole time giving me aural intrusion while I am in the lounge room.

04/09/2018 Coming home in afternoon, Korean couple in white sedan following me, they drive into Slime neighbours, talk to him in front of house, all staring at me, the Korean couple gagging their dumb heads at me as they leave.

05/09/2018 Woken 7am by some sort of machine outside.

08/09/2018 Woke up and as per usual (get it every day) car drove past within one minute and gave me wake-up blast of frisson.

10/09/2018 Woken throughout the night several times, thump of aural intrusion then car takes off outside.

13/09/2018 Parked up around Breaker Bay for an hour to work on my testimony. Must have been zapped by at least ten passing motorists, the drivers grey haired geriatrics and some young in hoodies, some of the drivers smirking at me as they passed.

16/09/2018 Emailed Uncensored my testimony.

29/09/2018 Harassment from vehicles continuous all day when I am home. Earlier in the week, at an outside bar in Wellington with Becky having dinner, felt like my brain was rattling around inside my skull, strange vibration for about a minute in my head, Becky's words almost drowned out by the intrusion. Either zapped by some laser from one of the buildings that overlooked us or from truck outside.

01/10/2018 Continuous intrusion from passing vehicles at home. 9.40pm got a real thump in my eardrum by passing 4WD.

02/10/2018 Punched in head by passing grey van, two men inside, at least one a skinhead, ***474.

03/10/2018 Every morning, as soon as I wake and register consciousness, immediately given blast of frisson to my brain, then vehicle driven by, then another blast a couple of minutes later, then another vehicle drives past. This practice is repeated several times every morning.

04/10/2018 Van of 10/01/2018 still hanging around, gardener, works next door as well.

Harassment from passing vehicles outside the house is brutal lately. Constant all day today.

07/10/2018 Stayed at James Cook last night on 22nd floor. No aural intrusion. No surprise at that level. Although when I first closed my eyes to sleep, was subjected to very bright flash of yellow light. Did not feel friendly, it felt intrusive. Today, visited Uncle Des and Auntie Barb, blue station wagon 4WD went past twice with shaved headed Slime driving, giving me aural intrusion.

Aural intrusion almost non-existent this week. When I emailed Uncensored, the harassment changed

within a matter of hours. So obviously Mossad (NZ), that is, GCSB, gets free access to anything I email. They will have already read this and made up some story to negate any claims I make. No longer get aural intrusion from neighbours but still get harassed by vehicles outside of house. This morning flash white 4WD station wagon parked outside house when I was sitting at window, SS did a uey and left.

Last Saturday dropped Stephy at the airport. One familiar Slime waiting for our arrival. A continuing hindrance throughout the years of harassment has been that when they show up, there is a time lag of at least three hours to maybe 24 hours before I realise that they have visited, so that it negates my ability to challenge my harassers. I just do not recognise them until hours later.

29/10/2018 Got slammed with aural intrusion about six times before I even got out of bed. Sent my testimony to Internet Party a few days ago. Yesterday, harassment really bad as well. Getting aural intrusion still from homeowners to the left. Do they not understand what 'whore' means? It is what they are.

30/10/2018 Aural intrusion all morning, and later afternoon and early evening. Went to Waikanae, took dog for a walk on the beach, on returning to the car, 50-year-old man waiting in Day-Glo orange vest staring me down and turning to talk to someone in his van, looked like he had done a job in his underpants.

01/10/2018 Took Dad to Palmerston for his appointment at the hospital. Mum came and Olga, my dog, as well. When we got home, the large cumbersome wood box outside the back door had been moved to the other side of the pavement. The expensive chainsaw in the unlocked shed right next to it still there. Asked Dad if he had moved the wood box. He had not. Mum certainly could not. Very rarely that one of them is not at home.

03/10/2018 People over the road have a new car as well as the blue one, the black similar to others used in the harassment, like a government car. As soon as I awoke this morning, revved up his engine and left, causing a drill in my brain. Sounds harmless to everyone else.

Harassment is a perfect job for those who feed off causing pain to others. Woken with aural intrusion that is now so deep and sure and slight, hard to grasp. Dick over the road gets in his car as soon as I rise, gives me aural intrusion and then a beep with his car horn as he leaves.

06/11/2018 Really bad aural intrusion this morning from freak next door. Must have had his car engine running for over two minutes. Even with my fingers jammed in my ears I could not block out the frisson. Lots of other vehicles hanging around as well. Red sedan with spoiler, then usual small box white 4WD ***497. Had ear ache all day from intrusion.

08/11/2018 Really bad aural intrusion from red car that lives up the driveway. Had not long drifted off to sleep when I got punched by it as it was driven up the driveway. Could not get back to sleep for about three hours. Today, usual intermittent aural intrusion from passing cars.

09/11/2018 Really bad aural intrusion all morning, afternoon and evening. Earache all day, bad in the morning, in the evening it seeps into my left eye, jaw, and forehead as well.

10/11/2018 Vestiges of earache remains today from yesterday. Aural intrusion continues from passing vehicles.

11/11/2018 Leaving Levin to drive to Wellington, ginger haired SS gives me continuous blast of aural intrusion via his car stereo. Earache on and off all day. Get blasted again when I go out for a drive and vehicle behind me with lights on full beam and at least one of the occupants wearing orange Day-Glo vests. Arrive home to get a couple of blasts of aural intrusion from freak SS next door, arriving and leaving in his car.

15/11/2018 From about 6.30am until about 10.30am, got continual blasts of aural intrusion from passing vehicles. Went to Otaki. Driving back to Levin, followed by electric blue 4WD station wagon with SS headlights. Sure enough, earache started and stayed with me for about two hours. Tonight, SS neighbour has his stereo turned up really loud, giving me aural intrusion. 9pm and its still going.

17/11/2018 Get punched by aural intrusion from passing vehicles for most of the day. See one female passenger craning her neck to stare in at the property. A couple of weeks later, neighbour's Slime girlfriend drives into the driveway, in her black sedan, ***303?? Gives me a blast of aural intrusion as she passes.

18/11/2018 Got punched with aural intrusion throughout the day and evening.

19/11/2018 Got blasts of aural intrusion at regular intervals from about 5.30am until about 10.30am.

22/11/2018 Getting slammed with aural intrusion every day and night. Yesterday travelled to Paraparaumu, got followed by a few cars with their lights on full beam and drivers in Day-Glo worker's jackets. Made sure I pulled over to the side of the road and let them pass every time and hey! no earaches. This morning got bad aural intrusion from neighbour starting his car about 7am.

23/11/2018 Painful aural intrusion consistent from about 7am until about 10am from passing Slime vehicles.

25/11/2018 Last night, 3.45am, woken and then truck drives past and gives me a slap of aural intrusion. Took the dog out for a walk in the Tararua Forest Park just out of Manakau. Not long there before got slapped with aural intrusion from a couple of different cars. As I was driving away, a ute did a uey in front of me, racing to get away.

26/11/2018 Usual morning wakeup with continual harassment from about 6am until about 10am.

28/11/2018 Went to Otaki beach and parked up. There only five minutes when I started to get annoying aural intrusion from car that parked up close by, one of the occupants wearing the ubiquitous orange Day-Glo jackets. This morning, as per usual, get aural intrusion within a minute of waking. Then a couple more times within five minutes.

The government is leading my abuse and is two-faced enough to talk about protecting abused women.

29/11/2018 Woken about 6.30am but now the aural intrusion is just an earache; it is 'silent'. Only another targeted individual would know what I mean by that. There is no frisson along with it. I get up. My ear still aches. It lasts about ten minutes before escalating then I hear a car take off outside and the earache stops.

Watching videos on You Tube, an emoji kept on coming up in the centre of the screen, a spy in dark glasses, fading in and out continuously.

There is no confusion in my mind. Yesterday, working in the garden, get aural intrusion then a car beeps as it takes off.

30/11/2018 Jerk neighbour leaving 7.30am gave me aural intrusion and a car beep as a goodbye.

02/12/2018 Back to aural intrusion, having to block my ears. 11pm – Jerk next door leaves in his car, giving me painful aural intrusion. Minutes later, skinhead over the road does the same, and then drives straight back home again.

03/12/2018 This morning from about 6am, repeatedly punched with aural intrusion by multiple cars. A few days ago, fake religious man came to the front door, asking if I believed that everyone had a destiny to fulfil in life. Made my excuses that I was busy. He seemed disappointed that I did not open the screen door.

04/12/2018 Partner of skinhead living over the road drives off in their car with children about 8.30am. No aural intrusion.

Article in the Horowhenua Mail News, dated 5 December 2018, “Reunion for Rixen Workers”, about a group of women workers from Rixen who went on strike in 1981, one woman commented that “One day a flash new car pulled up outside. Six well-dressed men piled out and began to hurl abuse...”, Freemason thugs for hire, that’s what they do.

10/12/2018 Usual morning ritual. I wake up and then about 15 minutes later, a vehicle turns up and gives me aural intrusion.

17/12/2018 Staying at the Mercure on The Terrace. Had reiki over a week ago which lessened the strength of the aural intrusion in my left ear. This morning woken by truck outside (garbage?) and given painful punch of aural intrusion in my right ear lasting several seconds. Once home, a lot of bad aural intrusion from passing vehicles as well as being punched by a helicopter flying overhead.

20/12/2018 Constant aural intrusion from passing vehicles from about 6am until about 10am. Earache all day.

23/12/2018 Obligatory car turns up outside as soon as I get into bed around midnight and gave me aural intrusion for about a minute, in our land of the free and the home of the brave.

04/01/2019 On all the news channels today, Trump in press conference, surrounded by four of his bodyguards, and talking about the border wall between the US and Mexico. Every single one of bodyguards had their heads shaved.

A couple of days ago, the local hospital telephoned asking Mum to go in for a blood test. As we were getting into the car a familiar grey 4WD station wagon drives by with slag wife in passenger seat staring me down. Got to the hospital and followed in by slug gangstalker. He pushed in front of us at reception and asked to see the Masonic doctor and was given directions to the local Masonic retirement village by the receptionist.

In the news, complaints about Rugby boss getting knighthood. Another sporting Slime who has sold his soul for prestige.

07/01/2019 Parked up in the car at Raumati, 2.40pm, get aural intrusion from black sedan, ***454 Came up close behind my car, gave me aural intrusion, did and uey and took off.

09/01/2019 Usual harassment intermittent all day, one of them the tradesman van, a familiar Slime, ***372.

13/01/2019 Continue to be harassed by aural intrusion every day, from passing vehicles and from neighbours' vehicles.

15/01/2019 Harassment incessant all day.

18/01/2019 Went out for the day. Once returned home, the usual incessant cars passing outside, plenty with occupants in orange Day-Glo vests.

21/01/2019 Every morning, still get the dong-dong of aural intrusion from a couple of cars.

26/01/2019 All day got aural intrusion from passing vehicles, starting with two cars before 8am. Per usual, wake and about one minute later get the morning hello from the first of them. In the news, university professor Grant Hannis who has been convicted of sexually assaulting an 82-year-old stroke victim who was in a rest home. He gets eight months home detention, but I have been sentenced to life abuse that has already exceeded twenty-one years from the Slime judiciary for leaving a man who was sodomising me and using me to fund his lifestyle.

Dad passed away on the 21st of last month. My sister and I picked up our other sister from the airport and afterward had a drink in his memory. Shortly after our arrival at the bar, a female Slime turned up and sat next to our table, giving me haughty looks. Targeted individuals are reserved about talking about such instances because it is impossible to prove, our allegations only setting us up to be accused of being unstable.

28/01/2019 Every morning, from about 6.30am until about 10am, get punched with aural intrusion from passing vehicles. If I tried to hold down a job, they would change their harassment times to include the middle of the night to further debilitate my ability to hold down a job, as they have in the past.

30/01/2019 Suffered aural intrusion from more than seven passing vehicles this morning. Started about 6.30am and continued until about 9am. Had a couple more punches during the day.

02/02/2019 Couple of thumps from passing vehicles. Skinhead over the road had his car ghetto blaster going for about half an hour, the thrumming an intrusive punch to my brain.

05/02/2019 Incessant intermittent aural intrusion all day from about 8.30am until about 9.30pm. 11.30pm now and just got another blast of aural intrusion from a passing car.

07/02/2019 Per usual, aural intrusion from passing vehicles began as soon as I woke about 8.30am and continued for about two hours. I left the house for the day, and the aural intrusion resumed once I had arrived home. 11.30pm just got another punch from passing vehicle. Punched again after going to bed, about 12 pm.

08/02/2019 On waking, plugged my ears with my fingers to forestall the aural intrusion I knew would be coming. Succeeded in evading my tormentors. Went outside and neighbour had his car running,

the vibration of which was a hypnotic drill in my brain. Like an electric charge, hard to pull away from. I had to make myself go indoors. As I have said before, if the Slimes cannot get to you some way for their daily quota of torture, they make sure that they get to you another way.

14/02/2019 Harassment intermittently continuous all day but especially bad in the mornings. Several days ago, the skinhead over the road moved out, only to be replaced by another skinhead. While the last people were packing up, a blonde with shoulder length hair stared me down very rudely and obviously, while standing, speaking with a man who was sitting in a dark blue sedan, which was parked in their driveway.

18/02/2019 10.30pm – Sitting up in bed while staying at the Copthorne. Headlights on full beam shining up from car in the street below. As soon as I notice them, I get a punch of aural intrusion in the side of my head that faces the street, then the car takes off immediately. My ears still ringing minutes later. Received continuous harassment throughout the night, worst it has ever been, no doubt because the street outside is one of the main streets in Wellington. Must have been punched by aural intrusion about 40 times throughout the night. Continuously blocking my ears with my fingers.

22/02/2019 8am – have already received a couple of zaps of torture from passing vehicles.

23/02/2019 Punched with aural intrusion by passing truck at 4.30pm and then received a bad bout by truck about 6.20pm. One of my regular harassers now, the driver of a ‘Higgins’ truck who wears a Day-Glo orange jacket.

25/02/2019 Received a couple of bad slaps of aural intrusion from passing vehicles on waking this morning.

26/02/2019 Got my mandatory Good Morning Kiwi from the Agency this morning. On waking, within a minute a car passes by and gives me a blast of aural intrusion.

03/05/2019 White double cab covered station wagon ute with ‘Higgins’ written on it pulls out of the Slime house opposite when I arrive home, the driver googling me as he drives away.

06/03/2019 Down at the bird park, parked up in the car, grey 4WD station wagon, ***636 parks up behind me. Start to get a belting headache up the side of my face nearest to his vehicle. I drove around the oval and parked up behind him. When he finally took off about half an hour later, he beeped me as he left. Ten hours later and I still have the ache in my jaw, the back of my head, and an earache.

09/03/2019 About 4pm, in the back yard, a military helicopter flies directly over the house, and gives me a punch of aural intrusion. ‘Punch’ does not describe the intrusion exactly. It is more like I am a rubber band that is being stretched, and I feel the pain of that, so it is never quick.

11/03/2019 Creep slug neighbour drives his car out, a silver sedan, ***414, and gives me aural intrusion, as soon as I arrive home. He does this about four or five times a day. He’s back in about ten minutes.

16/03/2019 It is the day after the shootings at the Christchurch Mosques. My harassment continues.

The massacre of Muslims in Christchurch was orchestrated by the elite in order to implement the

necessary restrictions to enable the installation of their New World Order. The NZ government is now alleging the need to increase 'security' and to enact stricter gun control laws. The elite do not want an armed population that can rebel.

19/03/2019 Get up and aural intrusion from idling vehicle outside the house. Intrusion starts off with an annoying rift and mounts to a crescendo almost painful, forcing me to block my ears, then driver leaves.

Last night on the TV1 news, an Australian 'professional' adviser saying New Zealand should have had its gun laws aligned with that of Australia years ago. He like so many other government 'advisers' has the shaved head of an Isis devotee.

21/03/2019 Harassment bad in morning. Went to Paraparaumu and it continued there while I was parked up in Raumati. Got home and it continued for several hours.

22/03/2019 Not long up and harassment resumed. 8.15am and my dickhead neighbour starts his car up, gives me a shot, then turns his car off and goes back inside his house. 1.35pm only a minute after two minutes silence nationally for victims of Mosque massacre, car drives past outside of retirement village I am visiting and gives me a punch of aural intrusion.

23/03/2019 Sitting in the bush, up at the foot of the Tararuas, at the back of Levin, working on this. Get punched very badly, continuously for over half an hour, from cars hanging around.

26/03/2019 About 11am, Fonterra milk truck gives me aural intrusion while passing outside then he parks up in front of next door, **31E.

29/03/2019 Staying at the Thorndon Hotel on the ninth floor. Quite brutal aural intrusion throughout the night, woken up every couple of hours with a slam of it.

02/04/2019 Got aural intrusion from one of the local garbage trucks about 12.50pm, ***368. Heard him coming from streets away then he was up and down the street, giving me continuous punches, besides all the other harassers in cars throughout the day.

04/04/2019 Went to Waikanae to enquire about ways to publish. Followed all the way back to Otaki by black sports car, his Slime jewellery LED headlights on the whole time.

06/04/2019 Have been making enquiries via email about publishing online. Consequently, SS have stepped up the harassment in the past few days, especially in the mornings.

07/09/2018 White 4WD hatch back, same as on 6/11/2018, ***497. Often been harassed by him, white haired old creep.

14/04/2019 Woke up about 3.30am, then got slammed almost immediately from vehicle driving by outside.

19/04/2019 Creep neighbour has sedan parked in driveway, ***931, with engine running, giving me bad aural intrusion. Perhaps the neighbour is employed by the SS to insert the fuses into the vehicles that cause the intrusion because some days he has six to eight cars crammed into his back yard.

25/04/2019 Continue to receive daily harassment, especially early morning and upon retiring. As

soon as I turn out the lights at night in my bedroom, a harasser will drive by the house and give me a blast of aural intrusion, every night. This morning, 6.30am, two black ops helicopters fly directly over the house. I feel them coming before they get here, an earthquake in the back of my head.

26/04/2019 Got blasted by neighbour. Get slammed by him a couple of times a week at least.

04/05/2019 Still get slammed several times a morning by “motor mechanic” neighbour. I wonder if he’s putting the aural intrusion fuses in people’s vehicles and they are not even aware of it.

07/05/2019 Got a ding of aural intrusion this morning after coming awake. Yesterday, while I was in the garden a “Stool Bus” sewer truck with long pumps wrapped around it pulled up over the road. I felt the stirrings of aural intrusion that eventually got so bad, I had to go inside the house. When the two men finished “working”, they drove past the house, both wearing orange overalls, and leaned over to stare at me sitting in the lounge, as they drove past.

Sometime July 2019, “Save My Bakery” program on TV, recipient baker is shaven headed Slime; wears a double headed eagle on a necklace around his skunk neck.

09/05/2019 Couple of nights ago, backhanded compliment from Spirit, “Recognised she still had some warrior spirit left at least”

13/05/2019 Still get regular harassment from white van, *** 372. This morning he gave me a slap of aural intrusion.

17/05/2019 About three days ago, a painful slap of frisson from the neighbour as he drives out.

Tonight, about 10.45pm, painful frisson from jerk next door as he arrives home.

19/05/2019 Intermittent aural intrusion throughout the early morning waking me from sleep. About 10.30am, cleaning the car, jerk son of neighbour turns his car on and leaves it running for over ten minutes, giving me aural intrusion the whole time. He finally turns the engine off, then leaves about five minutes later.

21/05/2019 Intermittent aural intrusion throughout the early morning as per usual. Outside working in the garden in the morning, get aural intrusion from car around the corner that gets worse as it nears. ***598, small white station wagon hatchback, about 11.30am. Two men inside, one a skinhead passenger.

Tuesday mornings are always bad for aural intrusion as it is garbage truck day, with a lot of the personnel involved in the harassment.

22/05/2019 This afternoon, get a blast of aural intrusion from neighbour as he drives in.

27/05/2019 Woken repeatedly throughout the early morning. At one time, a military helicopter hovered directly over the house.

About two weeks ago, walking downtown about 12 noon, creep, young, about 22 years old, dark hair to his shoulders, obviously a Slime, in white enclosed ute of Horowhenua Council, ***289?.

14/06/2019 Usual aural intrusion for the past month in the mornings but neighbours have been

quiet. This morning, Higgins workmen started working outside about 7am. Lots of aural intrusion from their work trucks.

20/06/2019 Usual good morning from my harassers. Several cars thumped me with aural intrusion after about 6am, then once I woke up, got punched by another four cars about five minutes apart, before I got out of bed.

At Otaki beach about 1pm, get aural intrusion from car out of sight, then from two black Hawk helicopters flying directly overhead.

29/06/2019 Stayed in town overnight. Got slammed all evening by cars outside the hotel giving me aural intrusion and throughout the next morning.

08/07/2019 Usual aural intrusion every day. This morning, Higgins workmen outside the house, two of them sitting in their truck in their neon orange coveralls. Had the truck engine running for over ten minutes, giving me aural intrusion the whole time until they took off.

Still get “good night” kick in the head as soon as I turn out the lights and “good morning” kick in the head with aural intrusion on waking, every day.

09/07/2019 Yesterday, several groups of “Higgins” workmen working on the drains outside the house and got aural intrusion from some of them. Today, some of them are still working on the drains but received no aural intrusion.

12/07/2019 7.45am, Higgins workers outside the house giving me aural intrusion again.

19/07/2019 Last night, get usual thump of “good night” aural intrusion when I turn out the bedroom lights, and then another thump this morning, about ten minutes after waking.

23/07/2019 Working out the front of the house, in the garden, for a couple of hours. The harassment from passing vehicles was constant. At one stage, a blond woman in a silver sedan, stopped her vehicle in the middle of the street, and remained there for about a minute, her engine running the whole time, then drove slowly away.

25/07/2019 Parked up in Paekakiriki, get aural intrusion from three different sets of whores. First a woman in a silver sedan, then two blokes in a work ute. I drove off and parked further up the beach. A bitch in a red hatchback came up behind the car, then immediately reversed out and gave me a slap of aural intrusion before taking off.

02/08/2019 About 11.20am, cop in marked Police sedan drives by the house, craning his neck to get a look inside the house, black hair, short back and sides, about 35-40 years old. Went down to Paekakiriki, parked on the hill road. Car drives past and gives me a blast of aural intrusion.

04/08/2019 About 3am, vehicle outside the house (sounded like a tank), engine idling. Within about two minutes of being woken, the vehicle takes off.

06/08/2019 Parked down at Otaki beach, get blast of aural intrusion from white ute with covered tray, ***493. He comes into the parking area, blasts me, then leaves immediately.

08/08/2019 Parked up at Otaki beach, almost constant aural intrusion from various passing vehicles.

Get back home and almost straight away, car from around the corner starts up, giving me aural intrusion until he has passed the house.

14/08/2019 Masonic slut back in his van, *** 372. Gives me aural intrusion as he passes. I get a lot of aural intrusion through most of the day from various vehicles passing the house.

20/09/2019 Out in the garden, begin to get aural intrusion. A bright orange 4-door sedan arrives, young male with cap and sunglasses, looks like he has a shaved head. Obviously, a Slime, ***357. Does a wheelie and drives away the direction that he came from.

21/11/2019 Have not written anything for a couple of months. Harassment continues. I was parked way up in the hills above Sanson on a track that leads to an eventual dead-end. White four door sedan, ***957, passes both ways and gives me aural intrusion both times.

23/11/2019 Could not sleep. Sitting in lounge at 3am, car drives past giving me aural intrusion.

14/12/2019 Harassment subsided but still continues. Came outside to find the tyre flat on the car. The tyre repairer said that the nail was three inches long, was new and had never been used before.

Have been looking at book publishers on the Internet. This morning could not sleep and got up about 1am. Turned on computer and got strange aural intrusion from it. Turned the machine off after about ten minutes and went back to bed. Had painful ache in the back of my head for about the next twenty minutes, something similar to tinnitus but it was a continuous metallic electronic ache, not high pitched but an insistent drone.

07/01/2020 Higgins contractors resealing the road outside the house all day, throughout most of which I got bad aural intrusion from one of the drivers for about four hours.

23/01/2020 Up the Tararua. Parked out of sight of the road and had hassle-free half an hour. Then moved on down the mountain and parked again. Within five minutes got the silent boom, boom, boom of aural intrusion in my right ear continuously for about 30 seconds, then car took off with a roar on the road opposite.

26/01/2020 Parked up on the sand dunes at Ohau Beach in a deserted area where hardly anyone goes. Van drives past me, giving me aural intrusion. Has "Precision" stencilled on its side in red and black paint.

28/01/2020 Parked up at Otaki Beach. Intermittent harassment of aural intrusion over the space of an hour from a vehicle parked out of sight.

17/02/2020 In a local park, black 4WD, ***388, passes and gives me aural intrusion. Neighbour *** runs his car engine for about fifteen minutes from about 9.30pm, giving me aural intrusion the whole time.

20/02/2020 Shaven-headed police officer at press conference in Australia infers that the man who poured petrol on his three children and wife, and then burned them to death was driven to do so by his wife. The next day at a second press conference, the police officer was vigorously defended by his superiors.

22/02/2020 About 8pm, told Mum I was taking the dog for a walk. On the way home was followed

by three vehicles, two sedans and a silver 4WD ***166, all playing road games with me and the latter shining his car lights on high beam into my rear-view mirror. This often happens whenever I tell Mum that I am taking the dog for a walk which, yes, raises all sorts of questions about how they are always on form: microphones through the TV? Microphones in the lounge room?

29/02/2020 I notice that if I go for a walk in the bush out of sight of the car, my harassers are unable to give me aural intrusion – they cannot leave their cars because they cannot inflict aural intrusion if they do not have line of sight. Sitting in the lounge room yesterday, bouts of harassment lasting about half an hour each for most of the afternoon. Few slugs from passing cars driving by extremely aggressively.

04/03/2020 Neighbour's *** starts van up as soon as I turn on the lights downstairs and gives me aural intrusion for about five minutes before taking off.

April 2020 Under lockdown I am still subjected to aural intrusion from passing vehicles, so the Slimes still get to travel around in their Slime cars.

16/05/2020 Under Alert Level 2. Couple of bouts of aural intrusion through the day. Got slammed by jerk neighbour in the afternoon.

17/05/2020 Spirit told me in the early morning that we have “248 days” – I’m guessing to save the world and prevent the annihilation of our civilisation - which takes us to the 19th or 20th January 2021.

08/06/2020 Driver of large Council lawnmower who had just finished mowing local park gives me aural intrusion as he leaves about 11.30 am.

Mid-August 2020 Although Jesus told me, “No more interviews”, a couple of days later, I was told the word, “Osata”. I researched the word on the internet and learned that the word’s meaning includes defying the gullibility of the masses to speak the truth.

I am still harassed occasionally by the Slime but it is nowhere near as severe as it has been.

I have copied some of the text of a letter by a whistle-blower of the US National Security Council (NSA), Karen Stewart, written in 2017 to the officers of the US Federal Bureau of Investigation’s InfraGard program which was established “to incorporate communities via regional ‘Alliances’ in ‘community policing’ actions”.⁽⁴⁰⁾

Letter addressed to “INFRAGARD, AMERICA’S UNCONSTITUTIONAL FASCIST BROWN SHIRTS

Dear fake patriots,

This is a message from your victims, the thousands upon thousands of innocent, law-abiding victims randomly and maliciously put on your harassment list, your assassination list, the outrageously fake and contrived Terrorist Watch List, the Core Death List that is all about killing good Americans – illegally created by globalist puppets Bush and Obama and minions to satisfy an un-American, depraved Globalist depopulation agenda, while rallying the hardcore, ignorant, rabid, zealot fools of society, desperate for relevance, into secret and cowardly attacks en masse like true bullies, on the very best citizens of their own country – ones who actually know that the Constitution (4th Amendment) forbids secret, false accusations by guaranteeing due

process and forbids (8th Amendment) cruel extrajudicial “punishments” such as those meted out illegally by depraved InfraGard vigilante thugs.

We, your innocent victims are the apparent best of society, judging by you low-lives. Unlike you, we are well aware that the Department of Homeland Security (DHS), run originally by a practicing anti-American Muslim, hired profoundly dubious “experts” to advise them at the inception of DHS, on devising a protocol against “enemies” that stood in the way of the planned subversion of the USA – and those experts were former Soviet Union KGB, and Soviet Union Secret Police (Cheka) and former Communist East German Secret police (STASI), with the latter two organisations, having nothing to do with protecting their country from foreign threats but had everything to do with oppressing and destroying their own citizens to appease totalitarian dictators. In fact, the concept of “Zersetzung” (“deconstruction”, i.e. no-touch, psychological torture) by multiple persons, relay stalking harassment teams, 24/7, and despicable massive slander campaigns was conceived of and executed by the East Germans against their own dissidents and Freedom Fighters in order to force them to act out, be falsely incarcerated, be falsely committed, or be forced to commit suicide so that their tormentors could maintain supposed plausible deniability. That is to say, this is a ploy used by the very worst in society to destroy the very best in society.

Benjamin Franklin said, “Those who are willing to give up liberty for safety deserve neither.” But you have even taken that a step beyond, you have decided that you are more than willing to give up other people’s freedom for your supposed safety. Though really, it is for a contemptuously false pride and prestige and blatantly avaricious monetary (mercenary) reasons and to bestow upon yourselves a worth that you simply do not have either as a patriot or as a human being. Explain how destroying your neighbor, your competitor, your ex-wife, with vicious slander and false accusations protects America from Muslim Extremist Terrorists? Oh, yeah – it doesn’t.

You have no doubt the contemptible belief (delusion) that what you are doing is “technically legal” because “someone from the government said so.” Again, you show abysmal if not wilful ignorance if not depraved disregard of the Constitution. What the Nazis did was also “technically legal”, according to them. But the World thought otherwise and perpetrators and collaborators were tried before the world at Nuremberg and found guilty of heinous crimes...

When someone claims that the Fusion Center/InfraGard organized thuggery, 24/7 stalking harassment thinly veiled as surveillance, “is legal,” ask them to explain to you the standing Supreme Court decision “Marbury v. Madison, which declares that ANY LAW passed that is UNCONSTITUTIONAL, is VOID.

Much if not all of the Protect America Act (PAA), the National Defense Authorization Act (NDAA), National Letters of Security (gag orders/slander facilitating orders) and many post 9/11 “emergency laws” are blatantly UNCONSTITUTIONAL and therefore undeniably VOID.

The FBI historically was caught engaging in such illegal, and criminal activity against Civil Rights leaders and Women’s Rights leaders in the mid-20th Century (1950’s/1960’s) simply because FBI Director Herbert Hoover was a racist and a chauvinist. Remember, a country of laws guarantees that the law enforcement entities must themselves abide by the law. In no Democracy are they or any public officials above the law, only in a dictatorship. In the 1970’s a committee headed by Senator Church looked into the FBI COINTELPRO crimes and forbid them to “ever illegally war against the American people again,” yet, with the help of ignorant fools like you, here we are again, in an American Dark Ages, a division of the US into a totally depraved society of predators and prey. You are facilitating one of the worst crimes against humanity the world has ever seen. Worse than Nazi

Germany, at least they had the guts to face their victims but your ilk hides in the shadows and among large numbers of like-minded bullies, never daring to show yourself.

Because innocent people are being put on the kill list wantonly (random, Constitutionalists, legitimate whistle-blowers, ex-wives, etc.) and in profound numbers with seemingly no criteria other than the wink and nod say-so of a good old boy in the “network” (“the Alliance”), secret, purposeful misinterpretations of the law are used to declare them secretly stripped of their human, civil, and Constitutional rights and therefore open season for attacks by members of “the Alliance” to utilize defense contractor weaponry such as energy weapons, poisons, noxious gases, etc. declared by the Geneva Convention profoundly inhumane and unacceptable even for war, and even test out secret and non-consensual medical chips secreted into the bodies of the wrongfully accused new caste of “untouchables” during dental work, cosmetic surgery, other surgery, or other more violent means, to be used to torture and debilitate them “for science.” Nazi science is more accurate. Healthy human beings are being sought out to test extreme medical technology on in order to perfect and profit off of technologies to help those extremely injured, or born with extreme birth defects but at the expense of non-consensual healthy human beings, even to the point of causing their deaths. You see, medical and pharmaceutical “Alliance” members, make no money off of healthy humans, they therefore have no worth to them, and are declared by this self-anointed elite as expendable guinea pigs in the fascist corporate government alliance InfraGard is installing. (Did you not know the definition of fascism?)

The use of a human being’s body without their consent is called “Human Trafficking,” if you did not know that either. Know too that “the Alliance” also uses the private information of their wrongfully targeted victims to take out fraudulent life insurance policies, fraudulent trust funds, fraudulent co-owned properties and once the person’s personal information is maxed out in that way, they are simply murdered for a last pay out.

So, with that knowledge that we your victims know what you really are and that no conspiracy stays a secret for ever go home and look in the mirror and view the future newest monster of humanity to be written indelibly into the annals of history.

I am K. M. Stewart, a retired intelligence analyst who worked 28 years for the National Security Agency in Maryland protecting the security of the USA and Americans. My intelligence reports were credited by NSA management for saving thousands of lives, yet when I reported serious wrong-doing by management to the NSA Inspector General, I was falsely accused, railroaded out of NSA and falsely and SECRETLY accused of something in order to put me on the Terrorist list for harassment and death by InfraGard vermin. God curse you, you are unworthy to be Americans. I’m sorry I wasted my life protecting degenerates like you.

Source of letter: Karen Stewart”

I have also copied some of the text of “Gangstalker Confesses” written by Cindy Han, a remorseful gangstalker, who gives an overview of how they operate. I have taken the precaution of quoting a large amount of what was written because the elite’s criminal network has a penchant for deleting from the worldwide web any evidence that might expose their operations. ⁽⁴¹⁾

“I was eventually offered a place in the syndicate. The syndicate was presented to me as a kind of fraternity, a Masonic-like mutual profit organisation with strong police-like overtones. I was told that I was helping to build a better society. However, I have never been given any of the advancement opportunities I was promised. The “advancement system” of the syndicate is a slippery slope. They make you give up your security privileges, so eventually all of your communications are watched

(which is why I composed this email offline where they can't see me, and sent it via an internet cafe) and you have to attend meeting after meeting of mind-numbing pledges and chants. The premise is that if you sign contracts giving up personal liberties for the group, and you are genuinely innocent, then you will be promoted. I have only been promoted once, to the rank of manager, and I don't feel as if it is a rewarding experience. Worse, you are never allowed to leave because they think you will give away secrets. Leaving is only permissible with a special contract that permits the syndicate to destroy your credibility (usually they make sure that the most attention any secrets that you reveal get is from crackpot UFO magazines, or diagnose you with schizophrenia). There are other problems. If you have children, you have to send them to education in syndicate owned schools. If you have a wife, you have to report on her, allow her to be spied upon, and be prepared to target her if they decide to turn her into a TI. The official "compensation" policy is that you will get to keep the children if she lodges a divorce. However, you won't get to keep most of her material goods. They only want her to lose in the divorce proceedings so she gets nothing, not so the husband gets anything, so the syndicate takes it back as a tithe. I suppose I should introduce the syndicate in a little more detail. I'm still not sure precisely what it is trying to do. It depends on the person selected and who initiated the campaign. There are also different groups doing this that are not necessarily connected and whose motivations are different. To everyday citizens, it presents itself as a group trying to monitor terrorists (or any other kind of flavor-of-the-month undesirables like gays/communists/witches) and drive them out. To other people, it's a rotary club/chamber of commerce type operation. To others still, the most twisted conspiratorial minds, it is an organization that pulls the strings behind everything. To the puritan, it is a cleansing force. To the deviant, it is a gang of other deviants where everything is permissible. It's the syndicate to everyone, though. I don't know the extent of what it owns. In this respect, it is 100% Jesuit in origin.

"I know a great deal about the targeting process. When we get targets, we divide them into four categories: mercenary, practice, planning, and enemy. Mercenary targets are bought by outside parties. We advertise under a range of guises, from ads by "individuals" claiming to be able to kidnap people, to practical jokers. Some groups, like big corporations and some governments (the government of Xxxxxx pays us to keep some people busy, so do the Xxxxxxs when they have too many people protesting whaling) know fully well what sort of services we do, so we don't really hide them. Certain unethical PI firms are actively involved. I know of two. One has become a national firm simply because they were rewarded by Xxxx for participating in his campaign against me and the other is a large multinational firm where Xxxx has very high-level connections. He has also spawned another firm involved in online "identity theft protection". – Ironical (and suspicious) given his predilection for stealing and abusing people's identities...

"The second type of target is the Practice Target. We use them to train mobs. The targets don't actually change, because we don't want TOO many people fighting back at us. But we do rotate trainees between practice targets. This stops the person seeing the same people every time there's a street show.

"Then there are Planning Targets. These are selected by the syndicate for some reason or rather but aren't paid for by mercenaries. You can usually tell the difference between planning and practice targets because they send people with experience after them. They're still chosen by the same people though. The practice ones are chosen for their timidity. I don't know how the Planning Targets are chosen.

"Enemy Targets are people that decide they've had enough and turn against us. Since they protest and try to foil our plans which, considering that our jobs are already nervy, is a real pain in the arse. We try to really give them hell. The best way, of course, is through the psyche. My supervisor used to

say that the Soviets had it right with Sluggishly Progressing Schizophrenia. Xxxx figured this out in 1958 through his “friendly” (if that’s even possible) association with Dr. Ewan Cameron of MKUltra fame and his use of this strategy against his earlier victim Greta Goede, who I believe ended up an MKUltra victim....

“Anyway, I should introduce the main branches of the syndicate. Each branch recruits its own (everybody is a member of one of the branches) instead of people just joining a common pool. This keeps the work separate and stops people from finding stuff out that they shouldn’t. My branch is the Scripting, Observation, and Execution Bureau or “The Theater” as it is popularly known. By execution, I mean the execution of orders, not the other kind. We do the work that the majority of people with any knowledge of gang stalking will be familiar with: pestering and scripting minor incidents.

“The Theater is actually divided into two sub-branches: Scripting Orchestration Officers (or “playwrights” as they call themselves) and Field Officers (or “thespians” as we call ourselves). We have the most variety in our recruits. Popular sources are the police, the fire department, the zoo, and technicians of any kind. But we recruit from all places. Most members are neighborhood watch types—not official Neighborhood Watch, but “concerned people”. Ironically, we make sure that we do a lot of good, just to get some credibility. Xxxx likes to “help” vulnerable people like abused women, women with cancer, mentally ill people, victimized minorities, etc. then recruit them for his hate campaigns. If a person is a key person like a friend of the target, he will often victimize the person himself to “soften” them up, claim that the target did it and then use that to recruit them.

“Then there is the Bureau of Authority; AKA “The Moneybags”. They don’t actually control the syndicate, but they have all the right jobs and connections. A judge might have control over the judicial process, but he will answer to a superior in the syndicate. Psychiatrists belong here, too. The Moneybags are so-called because they raise a lot of the money. It would be suspicious if big corporations funded groups like this, but they can invest money into front groups. Like government funded “anti-hate” networks, which they use to actually incite hate. Xxxx set one up in 2007 in my community. And the majority of the syndicate’s work is done through completely legitimate fronts. We can tap phone lines and access people’s records from behind government agencies. Xxxx has done this to me using high level corporate, government, police and intelligence connections. Usually, these are the guys that go after Enemy Targets. Normally, harassment is organized under several “action policies”. If a target isn’t an enemy, a standard policy is enforced. Low level organizers, the aforementioned “playwrights”, play around with the target for a while and rotate crews. While the individuals change, certain other things do not so it’s easy to identify these “crews”.

When a target is an Enemy, the policy doesn’t immediately change, but orders filter down from high-level organizer—usually the Supreme Council, which direct Thespians to provoke the target or a similar action, and Moneybags to crack down on them once they get in the way of the system. This is called Mincing, because the Thespians lure the “meat” by making it complain or fight back into the “mincer”...

“The Bureau of Authority has a very organized system of lawyers, judges, medical officers, etc. Whenever you’re committing a crime for the good of the syndicate, you must always report your location. Then they send Cousin Nancy (this is an affectionate term for the police in the employment of the syndicate that they send to arrest you instead of non- syndicate cops, so you can go straight through the appropriate channels without anything suspicious being seen) to tail you and “arrest” you the moment somebody calls 911.

"They all follow a minimalist strategy though. For example, the mayor of Xxxxx isn't a member of the syndicate. But several of his advisors and aides are. This way we can get laws passed in a discreet manner, and if a high-profile figure is targeted, our hold on an organisation doesn't loosen. We try to arrange elections of mayors that aren't too headstrong. Though the government is mainly used as a minor nuisance. We prefer the courts for most activities.

"The Bureau of Technology (Field), BoT(F) is the group in charge of the electrical equipment. They work alongside us Thespians and "gaffer" the targets by giving them the usual fatigue/headaches/medical problems. They can also destroy equipment, computers, screw up televisions, the works. I think they are particularly sadistic...

"The Bureau of Technology (Communications) monitors the target's phone calls, emails, and absolutely everything else. They tend to recruit from the national archives, census takers office, records office, credit card companies, medicare, insurance, etc. They are the logistics branch. As I said, most of the syndicate's work is done from within legitimate areas. What the BoT(C) does (very often) is send a "receptionist applicant" over to a credit card company or government agency pretending she knows nothing about hacking computers or accessing records. We pull a few strings and she's in. She then steals information while nobody is looking. A few old-timers like to have 100% control over the "records farm" but most prefer the minimalist approach. This is the bureau that gives out information and orders to everybody else, and also acts as a communications post for the whole syndicate.

"The Supreme Council delivers orders through them. Outside orders are also taken in through the BoT(C), which advertises as a mercenary group through certain channels. The Bureau of Alliances, or "trading partners" handles our allies. As far as I know, the syndicate is Xxxxxxan only. The only other gang stalking group in this country is a West Xxxxxxxxan organization called the confederacy. Very often they try to move into the xxxxxxxxxx so we have to hold them back, diplomatically or otherwise. However, we have contracts with Xxxxxxan groups whereby we handle their targets when they move into Xxxxxx. The same with the Xxxxan groups and the confederacy. The other groups pay for their targets to be "handled" while they travel here. We make millions of dollars this way.

"Finally, the Supreme Council controls the entire operation. I have no idea who they are, except that they have a fancy name instead of being a Bureau. They do not recruit their own men. They promote from the other departments. Most of them seem to be wealthy individuals with inheritances that manage to maintain their fortunes from investments. Not one is a CEO, Judge, or Politician. They are all just old money family types that live in the XxxxxxXxxxx and seem unusually lucky with their money (no doubt through insider trading)..."

36. abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread813348/pg1

37. As stated by 'Christopher', a Senior Whitehall Civil Servant and Freemason, who was interviewed by Stephen Knight for his book, 'The Brotherhood'

38. lifeinthemix2.co.uk/EGYPT.html

39. bibliothecapleyades.net/sociopolitica.sociopol_whitebrotherhood03.htm

40.

<file:///C:/Users/User/Desktop/NSA%20Whistleblower%20Karen%20Stewart%20Writes%20Openly%20to%20FBI%20Infragard,%20%E2%80%9CAmerica%E2%80%99s%20Unconstitutional%20Fascist%20Brown%20Shirts%E2%80%9D%20%E2%80%93%20The%20EveryDay%20Concerned%20Citizen.html>

41. Posted to Facebook on 20 May 2019 at 05.50 at

<https://www.facebook.com/groups/targetedindividualsneedingimmediatehelpnow/permalink/563839577474505/>

Chapter Seven

As Easy as Taking Candy from a Baby

“Terrible things will happen...Terrible to you, because undreamed of
Undreamed of because never experienced” – ‘The Mentor’, Ray Bradbury

Spirit told me in 2018 that “the epidemics would begin in November”. I thought that Spirit meant November of 2018 and posted the notice to Facebook but the measles epidemic did not begin until November of 2019 which caused the deaths of dozens of children in Samoa. The World Health Organisation’s (WHO) vaccine program has operated continuously since 1974 and its teams were very much in evidence in Samoa in 2019 as they immunised the country’s population. However, that same organisation has got form that it works not to protect humanity but to provide the slipway to its extinction. Just one of the dozens of covert ops of the WHO was in the early 1990s when the organisation was directed by officers of the United Nations (UN) to knowingly but covertly sterilise thousands of women in Nicaragua, Mexico and the Philippines in the guise of protecting them against tetanus. However, tests later carried out on the vaccine used revealed it contained a hormone that caused thousands of girls to be rendered permanently infertile. The only possible reason for such an act to be perpetrated was that it was made on the orders of officers of inherently evil organisations.

Representatives of the UN have repeatedly stated that the world and its resources cannot sustain its present eight billion people and that the population needs to be drastically reduced to protect the Earth and the future of mankind. The organisation’s ‘ECO-92 Earth Charter’ includes the statement, “The present vast overpopulation, now far beyond the world carrying capacity, cannot be answered by future reductions in the birth rate due to contraception, sterilization and abortion, but must be met in the present by the reduction of numbers presently existing. This must be done by whatever means necessary.”⁽⁴²⁾ The elite’s alleged concern about overpopulation is yet more posturing; their ancestors came to Earth with the express purpose of stealing the Earth and annihilating the species of humankind, and their descendants have never wavered from that initial intention.

A year before the coronavirus was ‘discovered’ in Wuhan, China, the WHO was warning of the imminent threat of a new and potentially deadly pathogen set to be unleashed on the world. At that time, the organisation did not have a name for the virus but only labelled it ‘Disease X’ or ‘Virus X’. The Microsoft co-founder and Illuminati, Bill Gates, is the largest funder of the WHO and part-owner of the patents on the Ebola virus and related vaccines. Despite having no medical training, he warned that the virus would decimate the world’s population by 93 million people and a year later, when the coronavirus first came to prominence, the health authorities warned that it would cause that exact same number of deaths.

The ‘discovery’ of the coronavirus was first reported in the world’s media on 31 December 2019 and the virus designated a worldwide “public health emergency” on 30 January 2020 but the US Coronavirus Aid Relief Economic Security Act was passed into law on 24 January 2019, although under another name at that time. When the coronavirus first came to prominence, its victims throughout the world numbered no more than those who yearly succumb to the common cold. However, thanks to the machinations of the global elite, those numbers are rising exponentially on a daily basis. The increase can be attributed to a number of causes including that numerous health professionals worldwide have complained that their patients who have died from a variety of illnesses but not from the coronavirus have nonetheless had the cause of their deaths attributed to it on their Death Certificates by the coroners; and that numerous medical personnel worldwide have

complained that their employers have forced them to line up outside medical centres to pretend to be amongst those seeking testing to make the numbers of people potentially infected with the virus appear more significant than they actually are. In addition, the elite's minions have demonstrated they hold little value for human life, so it is more than feasible that many of the one million deaths so far attributed to the virus have been caused by other means. The elite have salivated for years for this murderous rampage, the husband of the British monarch, Prince Phillip, on record for having said, "If I were reincarnated, I would wish to be returned to earth as a killer virus to lower human population levels".

The gullible should consider that it is beyond improbable that two of the leading figures of British aristocracy – the British Prime Minister, Boris Johnson, and Charles, the Prince of Wales – were both unlucky enough to be amongst the 0.18% of the UK population of 68 million people to have allegedly contracted the coronavirus in the early days of its 'discovery', and that the well-known Freemason, the actor Tom Hanks and his wife, both claim to have also contracted the virus. Consideration should be given to why those academics brave enough to have criticised the methods used by the authorities to enforce the coronavirus lockdown have been summarily diagnosed as being mentally unstable and committed to psychiatric institutions where they have suffered abuse from law enforcement personnel. Consideration should also be given to why those Medical Virologists who have campaigned against the worldwide lockdown and said that social distancing only lowers people's immunity, have been imprisoned without charges being laid against them. The weight of evidence that negates a coronavirus is now decimating humankind, if given a fair and proper hearing, would see the fakery dismissed and charges brought against those who have fostered the lie. However, instead, charges are being brought against those who dare to challenge the authorities.

Despite decades of research there has never been a vaccine invented to cure any coronavirus including the common cold. Nonetheless, the media reports that scientists are working to 'discover' one although those reports lack any hint of desperation because the alleged vaccine already exists which was invented in 2014 – five years before the 'discovery' of the virus in China – which was granted a European patent in November 2019, one month *before* the virus first came to prominence.

The pandemic was created as a snare to entrap humanity. The vaccine will work in tandem with the military technology of 5G which was officially introduced to the world in Wuhan, China, on 1 November 2019 – just one month prior to the coronavirus being 'discovered' in the exact same locale – and has since been rolled out across the world. Although promoted as a wireless communications system, 5G uses the same frequency band as that employed in 'Active Denial Systems' or crowd control. "Even mainstream Wikipedia describes Active Denial Systems as directed energy weaponry (which) disperses crowds by firing energy at them, causing immediate and intense pain, including a sensation of skin burning".⁽⁴³⁾

As evidenced by my testimony, our politicians are neither honest nor humane and do not care about the citizens they allege to represent but are loyal instead to a secret agenda. Nonetheless, the citizens of New Zealand have meekly accepted their Government in June 2020 awarding its Defence Force one billion dollars. The money will be used to thwart any rebellion by the people against the tyranny of the Illuminati. The NZ Army has trained its troops in 'urban warfare' for a number of years for that purpose while the Christchurch mosque attacks have resulted in the disarmament of the people. In addition, the reason why the NZ Government has not yet distributed the promised lump sum payment, which it has called a "lump sum injection", to every New Zealander to allegedly "jump-start the economy" is because it intends to use the payment as bait and only those people who agree to be vaccinated will receive the handout. More bait being handed out by the New Zealand Government to keep the people pliable, is the referendum to legalise cannabis. For years, we have

heard the arguments of their psychologist lackeys saying that ‘Weed’ encourages psychosis and that it is one short step to dependence on hard drugs. Nonetheless, the TV channels now regularly feature programs promoting the many benefits that would accrue from its legalisation.

The forerunner to the coronavirus vaccine was the microchip called a radio frequency identification device (RFID) which many people across the world have been implanted with without their knowledge or consent, a cross-USA study in 2015 having determined that thirty percent of Americans have been ‘chipped’. ⁽⁴⁴⁾ In addition, in 2016 the US Congress passed a Bill entitled, *H.R.4919 Kevin and Avonte’s Law* ⁽⁴⁵⁾ which gave the American ‘public safety’ agencies the authority to develop tracking technology programs, including the development of RFIDs, to allegedly “locate people with dementia and children with developmental difficulties”; no surprise that those people initially targeted, legally at least, were those individuals who do not have the cognisance to understand what is being done to them and to those who do not hold any power to enable them to rebel. The Bill passed by the US Congress, innocuously called “Missing Alzheimer’s Disease Patient Alert Program Reauthorization” for the “Missing Americans Alert Program Act 2016” can be viewed on the website: <https://www.congress.gov/bill/114th-congress/house-bill/4919>.

The Illuminati have invested years of research to ensure microchips can carry a wealth of capabilities including the ability to house the birth details and financial records of the recipient. Dr Katherine Horton, a particle physicist and a victim of directed energy weaponry stated, “These microchips can control all of a person’s bodily functions. A lot of illnesses are just an artefact of these chips. The microchips can do tests inside your body and transmit the information to the intelligence agencies.” ⁽⁴⁶⁾ Therefore, given that the imminent vaccine will be deemed mandatory for all of the rank and file of the world, and taking into account the Illuminati’s oft spoken intention to see the world population reduced, it is more than likely that the vaccine will also carry a wealth of capabilities.

One lesson I have learned from years of abuse by the Illuminati is that they use the trick of taking one stance, all the while intending to achieve quite another outcome. There is a worldwide push to pass laws legitimising euthanasia and if there is any doubt about the Illuminati’s acting abilities, one only needed to watch the NZTV news on 26 June 2019, which featured the NZ Parliament debating whether to pass the Euthanasia Bill in 2020 and showed the former NZ Police Minister who now heads the country’s National Party, Judith Collins, shedding crocodile tears in support of the law. The author was informed by a worker for one of the anti-euthanasia lobbies that Collins “was intending to vote ‘no’ at the Second Reading, the day you mentioned, but was then told by Brooke van Velden, an ACT staffer, that if she were to vote ‘yes’, she would differentiate herself from Simon Bridges and stand a better chance of becoming the Leader of the National Party”, information which proves Collin’s tears farcical.

Spirit warned me that, “The decimation of mankind will begin with the Euthanists” and later I was told, “That night I will shout out to all pensioners to spend it like crazy”, broad hints that the elderly are destined to be euthanized by the Illuminati, and that the One World Bank will then commandeer their savings. The world’s governments will legitimize the culling, using the reasoning that it will lessen food shortages (which they have intentionally created) and that it will save the economy (which they have purposely destroyed). Spirit warned me long ago that “These people will destroy society”.

The Illuminati have already begun publicly promoting the euthanizing of senior citizens to “save the economy”, the Lieutenant Governor of Texas when interviewed by Fox News on 23 March 2020, saying that “Grandparents should sacrifice themselves to save America”. Given the advice of

Dr Katherine Horton that the old technology of the microchip had the capability to cause illness to the recipient, it is more than likely that when the culling begins, the elderly will not be required to attend Death Clinics because the trigger that will enact their deaths will have already been embedded in the vaccine.

The elite's alleged concern about the state of the Earth is further posturing. It is their appetite for ever more armaments and their manufactured wars as well as their consistent refusal for decades to countenance research into alternative energy sources that have contributed to the degradation of the Earth. Further, their business practices have also been contributing factors as evidenced by the findings of the 2017 *Carbon Majors Report* ⁽⁴⁷⁾ which determined that just 100 companies since 1988 have been responsible for producing 71 percent of the world's greenhouse gas emissions. Follow the worm and we find that most if not all those companies are owned by the elite as evidenced by research conducted by an investigative team at the Swiss Federal Institute of Technology in Zurich. The team analysed the profits of 43,000 transnational corporations (TNCs) and ascertained that 737 of those firms control 80 percent of the total revenue generated globally. Moreover, the investigative team determined that within those 737 companies there exists a "super entity" comprised of 147 corporations which control 40 percent of the global network's wealth, ergo 0.0034 percent of the 43,000 TNCs that the group studied, control 40 percent of the world's wealth.

Spirit responded to the elite and to others who are likewise consumed with amassing ever more wealth, by saying "Life would be a whole lot simpler if we only got one chocolate each". The officers of the UN close their eyes and ears to the facts and refuse to lay the blame for the pollution of the Earth at the feet of the perpetrators because they are also their benefactors and brothers in arms. Instead, they label the rank and file as the cause of the problem but give the latter no tangible means with which to respond to the charge or to halt the activities which cause the rape of the Earth. The elite's myopia with regard to the destruction they have wrought on Earth is not only due to their greed but primarily, to the fact that as the descendants of the demonic trinity, they want to see the world destroyed and whatever they can do to achieve that while they reside here only glorifies them in the eyes of their relatives.

The rulers of America and China as well as several other nations have invested enormous amounts of money for many decades in the manipulation of the world's weather. The American Military has owned the weapon, HAARP, for many years, which is a radio transmitter cum directional ionospheric heater. To name just a few of its many uses, it can affect the weather, cause earthquakes and tsunamis, and is able to direct an electromagnetic pulse to disable all the microelectronic devices in a targeted area. Hillary Clinton's email correspondence contained evidence that the Canterbury earthquake in 2011 was caused by US intelligence services, including an email to her from her deputy Chief of Staff, dated the day of the earthquake, which stated that the earthquake had happened "and on cue".

A US Government specialist in disaster rehabilitation and infrastructure rebuilding, and the Deputy Director of the US Federal Emergency Management Agency, were both in Christchurch at the time of the earthquake, while the frigate, HMS Canterbury, was moored in Lyttleton Harbour, its freight being emergency food supplies. Also, one hundred US troops along with New Zealand (NZ) military personnel were involved in an emergency response training exercise nearby. In addition, within four hours of the catastrophe, when he should have been more concerned about the welfare of NZ citizens, the then NZ Prime Minister, John Key, signed over the country's seabed exploration rights, estimated to be worth trillions of dollars, to oil mining company, Anadarko. Moreover, during the Californian wild fires in 2018, video evidence was provided by people who witnessed laser beams being fired from aircraft that were sent in to aid in the fight of the fires, causing the ignition of more

fires. Although those reports were not reviewed by mainstream media, footage of the US Navy proudly demonstrating a drone being destroyed by the very same sort of laser was promoted by the media on 24 May 2020.

Given the certainty that the American government is complicit in the manipulation of the world's weather, it seems unlikely that the US won the America's Cup fairly in 2013. Throughout the whole series of races, the Yanks continuously lost but win by a hair's breadth on the final day of racing, supposedly due to a fortuitous change in the wind direction. Next time around, New Zealand wins but this time, the skipper's father just happens to be a shaven-headed Freemason.

It is as if we are compelled to play in a deadly game that has been fixed. The Illuminati determined the rules of the game before we even walked onto the pitch and now we cannot find our centre because they have hidden both goals. Paralysed by inertia, we willingly adhere to their restrictions. However, if we continue to play by the invader's rules, in just a few short months the 'storm' and 'the rain that is not a rain' which Spirit spoke of will cause chaos, and within a few short years, the Great Burn will achieve the extinction of humankind.

42. europeanaction.com/id49.html

43. bibliotecapleyades.net/scalar_tech/esp_scalartech_cellphonesmicrowave158.htm

44. <https://everydayconcernedcitizen.net/ethics-in-21st-century-sciencetechnology/are-all-americans-being-covertly-rfid-chipped-thirty-percent-of-americans-in-a-cross-usa-study-found-to-be-rfid-chipped/>

45. <https://www.thesleuthjournal.com/congress-bill-start-rfid-chips-people/>

46. <https://stop007.org>

47. cdp.net/en/articles/media/new-report-shows-just-100-companies-are-source-of-over-70-of-emissions

Chapter Eight

Get the Fat Pigs off Our Backs

“You have to be proactive about your survival; you cannot stay on the side-lines, you have to be a participant” – Sue, ‘Life Before Zero’, BBC Earth

Spirit told me that my “targeting is quite rare”. Too late I realised that was because I could have been instrumental in putting a stop to the Illuminati’s reign, but I let my fear get in the way. This was confirmed to me when I was told, “Spirit was told by an Interventionist that you could have saved the world” which also confirms that our civilisation teeters on the edge of annihilation.

Many years previously, I had read a psalm about the Devil, the Beast and the Whore, and the latter of the three who told the truth. The result of the whore’s honesty would have seen all the members of the demonic bloodline and their soldiers exposed because they would have been covered by burning carbuncles and seeping pustules – a reprise of the ‘droop’ or the plague which the Egyptians suffered, as mentioned in Chapter Two – after which all the churches would have been burnt to the ground. People would have felt no sympathy for the afflicted once they understood that mankind has been betrayed for millennia by those who have fostered the ‘Dark Con of Man’, and the liars would have perished.

After suffering years of abuse as a targeted individual, I asked God if he wanted me to claim to be the whore and Jesus showed himself to me the next day in confirmation of my question (see *My Testimony*, 16/08/2014). Spirit later told me while I slept that “the Illuminati have one back door that fits open” and what I had asked was “the Recipe”. Unfortunately, when I asked the question, I was referring to the past but as I was only to understand later, Spirit was encouraging me to act and run the risk of being accused a whore. However, I spent the next several years consumed with trying to prove that I was not a whore and as a result, I missed the opportunity to achieve the task that I had been charged with. Spirit later told me “The (back) door is now closed” and I actually heard the crack of the door closing as I slept. Spirit also told me the words, “Hamlet and Ophelia”. I researched the pair to discover that Ophelia was so concerned about other people’s opinion of her, that she betrayed herself and, in the end, no one benefitted. Spirit later told me that “I was not supposed to control things”, that “Someone had been given a proper chance and they blew it”, and that “Once it was not impossible, now it is”. You do not have to tell me what I let slip through my fingers. Nonetheless, Spirit also told me “You do not have to lose your faith because you failed”.

Despite my failure, Spirit later said, “It was recognised she still had some warrior spirit left, at least” and that was when I was told to prove the Earth is flat. However, I failed that task as well. As I was only to understand later, the opportunities to save the world were by using the advice Spirit presented me with and though I tried, I found the task too overwhelming. Therefore, I chose to document my harassment instead and now living under the restrictions of the ‘coronavirus’, the task is that much harder.

In my defence, most of the clarification that I received from Spirit was only given to me *after* I had failed. Also, it can be seen from my testimony that the harassment was so intense that it was enough for me to just remain upright and it is only with hindsight that I realise that was because the Illuminati knew before I did that I could put a stop to their reign. Further, now that I have failed to expose the Illuminati, in recent months the harassment has dwindled in comparison to what it used to be. Nonetheless, it is still a form of torture, no matter how often it is inflicted and it is carried out with the full knowledge of representatives of the New Zealand government, that same government

that is now enforcing lockdowns because it is “concerned for the welfare of its country’s citizens”. What baloney!

People sombrely say that mankind should study history so as not to repeat it. However, not only has our civilization’s view of history been primped and curled to reflect the elite’s version of events but also, humankind has had little say in how it has been played out. Even now, as the clock winds down on our civilization, we continue to adhere to the Illuminati’s timeline of destruction, as laid out in the biblical Book of Revelations, which is not prophetic but an agenda itemising what they have planned will take place during their apocalypse. An apocalypse means to reveal hidden knowledge and it is only after it has occurred that humanity will understand where the true allegiances of the rulers of the world lie.

The “back door” Spirit referred to negates the ‘prophecies’ of Revelations - Revelations is the Illuminati trick and its ‘prophecies’ are their dismal fantasies they are working to bring to pass. We can no longer afford to act like gnats stuck to insect traps, waiting for those fantasies to come to fruition. It amazes me that those who profess to believe in the biblical Jesus Christ and the Christian Bible nonetheless do not recognise that the alleged prophecies of Revelations reflect the exact same time in which we are living, even if their understanding cannot assimilate that Revelations is the elite’s end time agenda. It also amazes me that the majority of humankind has been sucked in by the elite’s most recent charade called the ‘coronavirus’ and believes their claims that they are concerned for humanity, given that the socially aware warned long before the current pandemic was invented of the exact same restrictions being imposed that we are now experiencing. Most people regard the pandemic as a mere road bump in the history of our civilization and cannot wait for 2021 to arrive. However, next year will herald unprecedented pain and heartache, if the elite have their way and people will rue the day that they ever believed their lies.

In the Bible it says that Christians should pay heed that at the end times, many false prophets will appear and I will no doubt be cast as one. However, it seems obvious to me that the biblical authors included that warning to ward off any threat to their agenda. In addition, millions of people throughout history have found a friend in humanity’s God – not the God of the Bible – who has not withheld affection just because people have believed the lies that they have been told.

A variation on the Revelations theme was popularised by the American, Cyrus Scofield (1843-1921), in his *Scofield Reference Bible*, published in 1909. Scofield alleged that several events would happen before “Jesus Christ reappeared to save the world”, those events being the Rapture, the seven-year Tribulation, and a New Dispensation for Israel. Scofield said that the Tribulation would last for seven years during which the Antichrist, the Beast, will be aided by the false prophet to cause the destruction of the Earth but that the ‘good’ people of the Earth, both the living and the dead, will already have ascended to Heaven in the Rapture. Scofield also alleged that after the Rapture, the Antichrist would rule the Earth from a rebuilt Jewish temple in Jerusalem when he would make a deal with the Jews in what Scofield called the New Dispensation for Israel, following which the mark of the Beast will be instituted. Scofield formulated the reasoning contained in his Bible from a 16th century commentary on the Book of Revelation by a Jesuit and from the teachings of John Nelson Darby (1830), the founder of the Plymouth Brethren. A group of Brethren made up a quarter of those people who attended the meeting presided over by King James I of the Stuarts, when arrangements were made for the King James Version of the Bible to be translated and published in 1611, and several decades later, they made up a third of the passengers who sailed on the Mayflower to be the first settlers allowed to colonise North America.

Scofield had a chequered career including being a Confederate Army deserter, a lawyer, and while employed as the Federal Attorney for Kansas, he was accused of fraud and jailed for criminal forgery having taken bribes from railroad officials. After his release, he became the protégé of Samuel Untermeier who together with the bankers for the Illuminati sponsored Scofield to write his Bible and arranged for its publication. Untermeier later became the chairman of the non-sectarian Anti-Nazi League and of the American Jewish Committee, and the president of the American League of Jewish Patriots.

The Rapture falls in line with the Illuminati agenda and it will not save humanity but enable its annihilation. Spirit said “We cannot allow them to arrive in their spaceships or it will be over”. However, Spirit had previously said “The world has changed and our entire civilisation is coming to a close”; that “An advanced civilisation is coming”, and that “Something is going to happen that the world cannot stop”. I believe that the last three statements were a warning from Spirit of what will happen if humankind does not act right now to forestall the arrival of the “spaceships”. Spirit also showed me a huge round spaceship, shaped like a planet, appearing on a bright summer’s day, summer in New Zealand being from around January until April. Spirit also told me the name, “George Lucas”, however, I am not sure that was because he promotes the round Earth or because facets of the *Star Wars* movies which he directs far more resemble the war in which we are engaged than we realise. For instance, the ‘Death Star’ is eerily similar to the spaceship that Spirit showed me is due to appear soon in our skies.

Given that the bloodline gave the name, Heliopolis, or ‘the City of the Sun’, to both the former Baalbek in Lebanon and to the city where the pyramid of Giza stands in Egypt, it seems obvious they have planned that both sites will have an important role to play in their end-time agenda. The UN has built its highest base in the world on the flanks of Mount Hermon, above Baalbek and the author, Zechariah Sitchin, alleged that a massive podium at the mountain’s base is to serve “as an intergalactic landing pad as documented in the Epic of Gilgamesh”.⁽⁴⁸⁾

Many people, including NASA’s own scientists, have predicted the elite plan to stage a fake alien invasion using holographic technology. Many also believe that prior to that time, the Illuminati will allege that an asteroid attack threatens the Earth but that it will be a staged event to which they will respond with nuclear weapons. The resultant destruction will give the Roman Church the excuse it needs to move to Israel in preparation for Armageddon.

In 1945, the US established the Joint Intelligence Objectives Agency responsible for Operation Paperclip, a program charged with recruiting hundreds of scientists, engineers and technicians from the estimated 30,000 Nazis that were smuggled out of Europe at the end of WWII via the Vatican’s *ratlines* to work in the US Government’s infant space programme. Further proof, if it were needed, that WWII was created in the boardrooms of the Illuminati long before it came to pass, is the use of the word, ‘paperclip’, a device used to gather pieces of paper together – or in this instance, a subterfuge bringing a series of lies and manipulations together in order to progress with their plans.

By 1958, when the Illuminati established NASA, the space agency had a workforce of scientists in place to roll out the next stage of the elite’s illusory fiction. One of those scientists smuggled out of Germany was the Nazi, Werner von Braun (1912-1977), who had been the Director of Germany’s V2 Rocket programme during WWII and would later be credited with being the mind behind the rocket technology that enabled America’s alleged first moon landing. Von Braun said of the Illuminati, shortly before his death, “In order to sustain the military industrial complex, first they had created the “Cold War” threat. Once that veil was lifted, a false “terrorist” threat would be created and

propagated to the public. Once that was seen through they would create a false asteroid threat to be dealt with in an “Armageddon” military industrial manner. Then their last card is to stage a fake alien invasion using their classified antigravity UFO technology”.⁽⁴⁹⁾ Von Braun made this statement in 1974 and would have had no way of knowing that the attacks on 9/11 would not be “seen through” but that the narrative presented by the media to the people would be accepted as the truth.

The asteroid attack is due to be unleashed upon the world within a matter of weeks and it may be too late to stop it. On 20 September 2020, the Illuminati closed over one hundred of the Earth’s larger observatories, allegedly due to COVID-19, despite night-time telescopes being largely automated. In reality, the closure was to ensure that most of the world’s professional astronomers will have no data with which to refute the false narrative that the Deep State and its news sources will relay to the public when the asteroid attack erupts.

Spirit told me in December 2018 that we have “two years and two months”, which matches with what I was also told on the 17 May 2020 that humanity has “248 days” (see 17/5/2020 in Chapter Six). Therefore, the inhabitants of the world can expect the point of no return to occur mid-January 2021. It would be foolhardy for humanity to wait for proof before moving to save our world.

The elite have confounded humanity’s understanding of Armageddon with false tales of a Messiah who is coming to “save” us. We are waiting on God, but God is waiting on us, asking us to *act now* to expose the Illuminati and negate the wretched threat of Revelations. The time to fight is now. Given the fact that our gaolers have invested six thousand years planning our annihilation, humanity has got to let go of the need to repeatedly seek permission from them before we move to save our civilisation. The only thing which prevents our liberation is fear. In encouragement, Spirit told me “Martyrs with an unbreakable sword inside them do not die alone”. Given the weight of evidence available that condemns the actions of the elite, those laws they have enacted that allow civilians to be locked up without trial should be summarily applied to them as a matter of urgency while criminal charges are organised against them. One thing I have learnt from my repeated failures is that we should expect to have less than half the time we think we need to save the world, if we hope to succeed. Another thing I have learnt is that we have to take Spirit’s warnings seriously and respond, even before we have fully assimilated their import.

Spirit inferred that the forces which play us are not beyond our control and that the future is not set in stone but can be changed if action is taken in the interim to prevent the holocaust. Spirit said, “Mankind can break the codes”. Furthermore, after my failure to prove the Earth is flat, Spirit implored me, “Let us out of this terrible adventure” which would seem to indicate that humankind still has time to save its civilisation. It might be of benefit to know that Spirit also said that “A 17-year-old girl has the blueprints”.

Many people believe that aliens are fallen angels in the service of Satan. I cannot help but think those fallen angels live underground, given that Spirit said, “If these found their way to the surface there would be hell to pay”. Spirit also told me of a “walled garden”; perhaps the garden is that which is contained within the walls of the Vatican. What a sweet trump card to play if the elite’s bunkers could be made their mausoleums.

The Canaanites entered Egypt around 3100BCE after which the Jews and the Egyptians made their ‘ancient deal’, and it was only after the pyramid of Giza was built one hundred years later that the demonic trinity was able to destroy Mars, and that the Sun was able to inflict the ‘hail of fiery stones’ aka the asteroid attack on Earth and still later to cause the rivers and oceans to evaporate. Therefore, to emasculate the demonic trinity, humanity should demolish the pyramids to sever their chain of

power. If an enemy had strategically sited huge tanks across the world that aided in mayhem and destruction, humankind would have long ago have ensured their destruction. The pyramids are those huge tanks. That is why the elite-owned television channels regularly broadcast programs which promote protection of the pyramids.

If humanity does not wise up and stand up for itself, it will consign the next generations to suffer immeasurably for another hundred years before salvation arrives and Lucifer is kicked to the kerb, all because it was not brave enough to assert itself. Spirit told me, “God will intercede when people are wafer-thin and believe all help is lost”, and that “After a century of punishment, (mankind will) embark on a new life”. However, one of the first things Spirit told me years ago was that “At the eleventh hour, when it seems that the Illuminati are on the brink of victory and that all help is lost, mankind will overcome its oppressors”. The last statement seems to contradict the first two. I guess the truth is that humanity has two choices; either we stand up against the Illuminati now to consign them to Hell or we sit back and wait for the true God to save the remnants of humanity in a hundred years’ time after the world has been destroyed, and after the blood and bone of much of humanity has once again been dispersed throughout the universe.

No matter what happens, people cannot do the Illuminati’s job for them by throwing away their immortal souls and committing suicide. Spirit told me after my failure, “We will have to endure”.

If humanity does nothing to defend itself, Spirit warned “Your testimony will be worth something one day” and that “Ancient letters written before the fire were found”. These statements seem to indicate not only that many eons hence after the Great Burn a copy of this testimony will be found but also that it will take millennia for the world and for humankind to recover from the trauma the Illuminati have planned for humanity.

It would appear that our civilisation is no more advanced than it was millennia ago: just as once it was prepared to consign its youth to sacrificial fires on the orders of the priests, once again it is being cowed to repeat the exercise and is willing to desert its children to the imminent fire on the orders of the authoritarian governments that rule the world. The elite have long vocalised their intention to decimate our civilisation but the majority refuse to even consider the arguments of their detractors or to read their literature, and instead behave like cattle lined up for the abattoir. It seems that the whole world has gone silent. Is this to be our epitaph then, that when the remnants of humanity recover from the Great Burn, they will say of our civilisation that it died in its sleep?

48. newyorker.com/tech/annals-of-technology/Baalbek-myth-megalith

49. https://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/atlantean_conspiracy/atlantean_conspiracy47.htm

Chapter Nine

Messages from the Outside

“Only on the wings of fear, they shall have dominion” – Anon

I wrote the following poems while living in Gibraltar from 2003 to 2004, years before I ever heard the words, ‘targeted individual’ and several years before I began to be regularly assaulted with V2K. My ignorance at that time of the weapons the Illuminati have at their disposal and that the reason I was being harassed was because I was a targeted individual is reflected in some of the poems. However, I thought I would still include them to underscore the fact that if the rest of humanity had made an effort to listen to the complaints of the targeted years ago, it may not now be facing annihilation.

Francis Patrick Burns was a targeted individual who, whilst I was living in Ireland, took the legal route to charge his government with implanting a tracking device in his body. He also asserted that it was a ‘listening device’ but was probably unaware of the psychic espionage programs that had by that time been operating across the world for decades, like those of the US Government’s ‘Stargate Program’. Of course, Mr Burns was made to look like an idiot by the courts and his case was thrown out of court.

*Are these the eyes of a madman?
How curious then that bruised but steady gaze
I think he is just a messenger
Who has been travelling for many days*

*He more resembles a soldier
Battle-weary but still standing, apparently wound free
He has some crucial evidence
That nobody wants to see*

*He looks at you curiously
And wonders why you are so wilfully deceived
He hears your dumb blind arrogance
And wonders what he has to do to be believed*

*His mouth says he is done with talking
He sees he will have to find another way
He does not know how to regain that freedom that never was
And escape this freedom in which he has no say*

*Mr Burns took the wrong road to try to prove the truth
Mr Burns believed the lawyers would expose this evil ruse
Mr Burns realises the road he took was incorrect
Mr Burns now knows many lawyers are members of this evil sect
Mr Burns long ago got used to your ignorant jeers
Mr Burns has now been tagged for more than twenty years
Mr Burns fought long and hard and has done his very best
Mr Burns now knows that fascist thugs control the West*

*Did you finally leave Mr Burns alone
Once he was lying in the gutter
Or did you continue to kick and trample him
Until he really did turn into a right old raving nutter?*

*The thug leans close
I smell his stench
His feral eyes aglitter
"There was no thuggery here, you bitch
We are the guardians of morality
Someone has to clear the clutter
Someone has to dump the litter*

*You say you have an implanted transmitting and listening device
Stupid Idiot, you cannot say that*

*You say you want to confide in your friends and your family
Stupid Idiot, you cannot do that*

*When she says, "As long as you are financially independent,
Well, you are O.K. because you can just walk away"
You cannot call her a Stupid idiot
You cannot do that*

*The Expert says, "We have got to watch the way technology is going"
Stupid Idiot*

*It is Chinese Water Torture
Perfected
Constant, restrained
A violation that leaves
No gouged flesh
No blood-stained carpet*

*Riddle: Q. I was married once
But divorced more than six million men
A. I was married to a Freemason*

WHAT Was That You Said?

The Hippocratic Oath

Is that for hippopotami?

Do they eat it with their breakfast?

A nice big juicy pie

The Hippocratic Oath

Is that a soap on T.V.?

The actors say their lines with pathos

And give you free advertising

The Hippocratic Oath

Is that something blackbirds eat?

You hover around just like them

Pecking, pecking

To see what riches you can reap

The Hippocratic Oath

Are you sure that's spelt right?

Your promises are just like water

Disappearing in the bright sunlight

The Hippocratic Oath

Is your humanity so depraved?

You are no more than Nazis

Deciding who is worthy of being saved

The Hippocratic Oath

Does it mean nothing then?

You treat my life so glibly

I'll not go under the knife again

Hunting Season

It is always hunting season

Down here at the Styx

If only we could rest a moment

But what would be the fun in that

When the bullies find their only enjoyment

In this secretive torment

Sigh and breathe out the bad air

Stand up and start walking

Pacifism may have worked for Ghandi

But that road is not open to you

It will only leave you barking

Dare Speak its Name

Subdermal Locator
Malevolent Pacemaker
Replicating Nano Computer
Listening Transmitter
SAT-NAV with GPS
Point of Reference
Nadir of Reason
Homing Beacon
Bug
Tag
Chastity Belt
Surgical Tracking Device
Morse Code
Electrode
Implant
Microchip
Nanobot
Naughty Boys' Toy
Shoulder Ache
Yellow Cake
Limpet Mine
My Limpet
Hey! I'm not your bloody Lab Rat!

Endangered Specie

My habitat has been encroached
My tissue they have raped
Now I carry my harasser with me everywhere
An unseen load weighs me down and keeps me on the run

Spiralling into isolation
I try to keep one step ahead
But they are so boringly, achingly persistent
I sometimes feel it is only me who keeps the rabid dogs fed

So, I have been tested in the wilderness
Self-imposed exile has heroic overtones
But is it not all such a waste of time
Watch out for the little men who run the world
Whoever would have thought there was a need to seek asylum from the West

The Glass Ceiling

*Do not approach human rights organisations
They will say they have no mandate*

*Do not approach lawyers
Those that do respond will say you should see a doctor*

*Do not approach politicians
They will say you should see a doctor*

*Do not go to the Police
They will say you should see a doctor*

*Do not approach doctors
They will say you must see a psychiatrist*

*The psychiatrist will say you should
Go to the Police or see a lawyer
Are you feeling suffocated yet?*

*After it started
I could not read about anything
For a long time*

Nothing relates to this

*It certainly cured me
Of my addiction to romance novels*

Therapy

*The doctors have a new straitjacket
That allows us to roam free
They may not have intended it
But it is a form of therapy*

*When everything is taken away
You can achieve a zen-like state
Though there is one drawback to it all
There is not a good survival rate*

*I sit here in the depths of Arabia
Remembering all that has been
I know as soon as I step back in the West
The harassment will resume*

*Submarine Commanders listen for man-made sounds that do not appear in nature
NASA does this too when listening for alien creatures
So, am I only crazy when living in the West?
This start-stop-start harassment depends on where I live*

Run Rabbit

*Run rabbit, run rabbit
Run, run, run
We've got you in our headlights
Stunned and flummoxed
Oh, we are having such fun!*

*Run rabbit, run rabbit
Run, run, run
Our legion is many
True and loyal
Harassment works better by the tonne*

*Run rabbit, run rabbit
Run, run, run
Dr Mengele is our hero
Dedicated to science
We are the mighty Huns*

*Run rabbit, run rabbit
Run, run, run
No-one is listening to you
Griping and whining
Silly woman, the war is already won*

*Run rabbit, run rabbit
Run, run, run
What's that?
Is someone actually listening?
It is time to get the gun*

*My fortress, my might
A mandala of spikes
Embedded in barbwire*

*My body, my foe
Like a beacon aglow
Surrounded by haywire*

*My squatter, Mein Herr
You do not know he's there
A manipulative, silent dictator*

*My tenant, the geek
My destruction he seeks
Just like a malevolent curator*

*My rapists, my dates
To wolverine I'm bait
The dogs are amused for hours*

*My robbers, the thieves
Have the right they believe
To trade in living cadavers*

*Slave Traders, the louts
Are out and about
They need fresh meat now*

*Witchdoctors, warlocks
Your world they will rock
I've already told you how*

*Hey women, what do you think of this?
There is a men's club that is endeavouring to replace us with buildings
Well, that seems to be their wish
The initiate has to stick his face in vesica piscis (bladder of a fish)*

*The idea is that they are conceived and incubated in wombs that are man-made
I hear you say, "Oh brother!"
Then they get to be reborn all over again through their lodge that they call their "mother"
From that time on they must all wear their pinnies whenever they get together*

*Do you think they are in training to become hermaphrodites?
Be serious now, this really is no laughing matter
Nearly six million of these weirdo's are presently alive and kicking
We are the fools if we just laugh it off and only give them a good ribbing*

The Cheerleader's Song

*Get lots of batteries
A torch and loudhailer
Light and noise are deadly
To our myopic jailers*

*Do not use email
They have hackers
The computer is the bloodhound
Of these new-age trackers*

*Write down what happens
Keep it updated
You will find your voice here
Facts cannot be negated*

*Put pen to paper
Expose the filibusters
Sing them with your scornful words
The silly Lemming Duffers*

Chinese Whispers

*What is judged to have been suffered by one
Is a mantle adopted by all
It is an effective way to keep the hatred topped up
They answer as one to the call*

*They each get to kick me in the head
I have become a human football
Of course, they have never lost a game yet
They all get to have a good maul*

*My sins grow more heinous with each passing day
Like children lined up for roll call
They tattle to each other of all they think I have done
Can you not see the writing on the wall?*

*The tenets of torture remain the same throughout the ages
Oppression, deprivation, isolation practiced by men the world over to sate their petty rages
The Coptic Christians say that this band of merry men will bring about the world's annihilation
Who do you think is likely to know more, you or those who spend their days in isolation?*

*You think I am mad challenging an army of six million men
So, will you do nothing until their six million numbers ten?
The samurai say let your last act be one that lays your enemies bare
Are you so foolish that you would insist on remaining silent as if you just do not care?*

If

*If there was a secret society of women
With nearly six million members worldwide
I do not think the men would be fighting the men
I think they would have long ago pushed back this menacing tide*

*If there was a secret society for women
That turned a blind eye to misdeeds
I do not think the men would just wave us through
I do not think they would dismiss their own needs*

*If there was a secret society for women
That allowed us to ignore a country's laws
I do not think the men would stay silent
I think they would insist we adhere to humanity's mores*

*If there was a secret society for women
About which it was found we had lied
I think the men would insist we close shop
I think they would make sure we had nowhere to hide*

*You say, "Who could be bothered?"
Well, there is plenty I'd say
Mass masturbation achieved by mass manipulation must really be an orgiastic lay*

*You say, "Who could be bothered?"
Well, the Masons apparently
Have you not heard of the voyeuristic sensation of reality TV?*

*You say, "Who could be bothered?"
Well, there is a wonderful bonus scheme
The rewards for harassment and pillage are every greedy little man's dream*

*You say, "Who could be bothered?"
Well, remember, it is for their God, their Queen and their country
It really builds team spirit to render punishment as they deem*

*It is like wading through filth
To read about them*

*A few take a prod
And turn up turds*

*While we stand here
Doing somersaults
Shouting*

Addendum

Satan's henchmen wear the supercilious expression of the marauder who knows all our weaknesses and they use that knowledge to cut off any escape route we might envisage. They have achieved that smugness by perfecting the art of time travel, via their psychic espionage programs, which they use to negate any threat to themselves as a group and as individuals. However, given the inordinate amount of suffering that Masonic families suffer, including a wealth of physical disabilities and a preponderance of early deaths, it seems apparent that the Illuminati do not extend that same protection to the lower ranking Freemasons and their families or to the gangstalkers. The traitors should have given more thought to the maxim that "There is no honour amongst thieves".

Spirit told me *after* I had failed that the traitors of humanity will suffer from droop that will out them as treasonous to the rest of humankind, so the Freemasons and the gangstalkers have not escaped their punishment but only delayed it, a fact of which the bloodline is well aware but does not care because by that time it will be too late to save the world or the civilisation of humankind. It is also apparent that the bloodline has not set aside room in their underground bunkers for all of their lackeys to reside while the Great Burn ensues. Further, given that the family members of Freemasons seem inordinately susceptible to bodily handicaps and to early deaths, it is more than likely that they too will suffer from droop. No doubt droop also awaits any members of the Defence Forces who plan to involve themselves in the corralling of humanity.

To further compound the eventual misery of the Illuminati's go-fers, Spirit told me that my ex-husband, a Freemason, will "have his essence drained into the sewer", so however the chips fall, the traitors will not only suffer from droop but they also run the risk of losing their immortal souls.

Postscript

Understanding takes time; it arrives in dribs and drabs. I wrote earlier that the “back door” that Spirit spoke of which could be used to rid the world of the Illuminati had closed. However, I now realise that the back door is still open but because of my failures, the opportunity to inform the world of it had been lost to me. Nonetheless, after I later released the first transcript of my book, *Silent War*, to the public, Spirit told me while I slept that I was a “Pathfinder”, having found my own route to tell of the abuse that I had suffered at the hands of the Illuminati, and because of that achievement, I was told, “You can take back my Bells’ bell”.

Given that Spirit has offered the information that “Under Lucifer, Melchizedek cannot drain the oceans by himself”, it seems obvious that the route to forestall the burning of the Earth that would cause the oceans to evaporate is for humankind to use the back door which Spirit referred to. That back door is to destroy the churches that promote the adoration of the Sun in his guise as the biblical Jesus Christ. No other loophole exists to strangle the Illuminati’s agenda. Given that anything of import that is portrayed as the truth on television is falsehood, it seems unlikely that if the biblical Jesus Christ and the Virgin Mary were real that the elite would have gone to such lengths to ensure their tales are televised to the masses every Sunday morning.

The destruction of the churches will cause the elite to suffer from droop and whether that is what is known as Bells Palsy or what is known as the plague matters not. We will not have to waste time trying to determine who the guilty are; God will have marked them for us and they will be left incapacitated. Subsequently, no longer will humankind be left powerless in its own home but be able to live in the world that God intended we inhabit.

The churches’ destruction will likely be the most difficult task humankind has ever undertaken because it will only be achieved with the cooperation of all of humanity, including the “anchor reserve”. When Spirit first mentioned the anchor reserve, I thought it was a reference to all of humanity but I now believe Spirit was referring to Christians specifically, that vast body of people who keep the elite moored in our world. Unfortunately, it is more than likely that the Christians will not move en masse to support the destruction of the churches until after the “storm” that Spirit warned of has taken place and only then, if attempts have already been made to educate them about the truth of creation and that the trinity represents the demonic trio of Lucifer, Jupiter and the Sun.